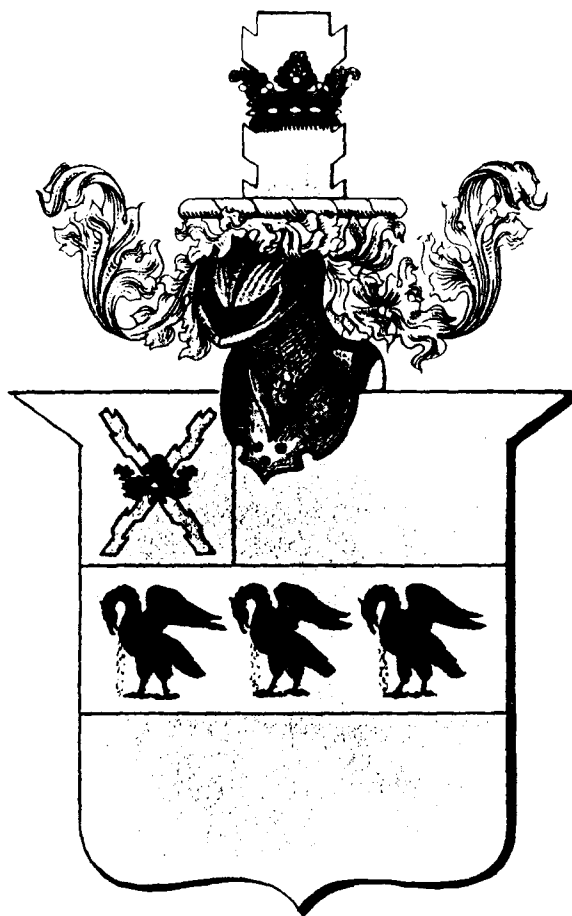


BODDIE
AND ALLIED FAMILIES

BY
JOHN THOMAS BODDIE
AND
JOHN BENNETT BODDIE

Privately Printed
1918



Boddie

Arms—Argent, on a tesse azure, three pelicans or, vuln'ring their breasts gules, on a canton argent, two staves raguly, in saltire or the fourth, charged with a ducal coronet or.

Crest—On the middle of a staff raguly, gules, a ducal coronet or.

1850-1851. 1852-1853. 1854-1855.

Copyright 1918
by
JOHN THOMAS BODDIE

To
THE MEMBERS OF THE BODDIE FAMILY
THROUGHOUT THE WORLD
AND ESPECIALLY
JUDITH-JOHN AND JOHN THOMAS
CHILDREN OF JOHN THOMAS BODDIE

FOREWORD

This volume has been compiled from material gathered during many years by the editor John Thomas Boddie. A short manuscript history of the family was written by Elijah Boddie in 1840, and this indicated Isle of Wight County, Virginia, as the place from whence the family came to North Carolina from Essex County, England. Additional material pertaining to the early record of the family has been obtained by a search of the County Records of Isle of Wight County. John Thomas Boddie succeeded to the papers of his Uncle Elijah, and his interest and purpose to carry on and complete the work has resulted in this publication.

Thanks are due to John Rumph Boddie of St. Louis, whose financial assistance made this publication possible. Especial mention should also be made of the kindness and courtesy of A. S. Johnson, County Court Clerk of Isle of Wight County, who rendered valuable assistance to the compiler in his search through the county records. We also wish to acknowledge the material assistance and very kind interest of Mrs. John R. Price, Mrs. John C. Anderson, Miss Elizabeth Benagh, Mrs. Anna Boddie Bunn, Mrs. Elizabeth M. Winston, and many others of the family.

This family taken as a whole has held together fairly well and has maintained associations and traditions. This is written not with the idea of eulogizing any of the family but for the simple purpose of preserving and recording the past data for information of future generations. Reference is made to authentic sources and reliable authorities. Nothing is left to tradition.

J. T. B.

CHICAGO, Dec. 12, 1917.

CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
Anthony.....	192	McCall.....	129
Barker.....	72	McNeill.....	132
Battle.....	74	McWillie.....	139
Bennett.....	84	Merrill.....	213
Boddie.....	1	Marsh.....	210
Bull.....	194	Moore.....	214
Busecot.....	192	Mygate.....	216
Crudup.....	91	Perry.....	144
Dawson.....	98	Read.....	157
Dickson.....	103	Reynolds.....	161
Dixon.....	105	Rivers.....	165
Drake.....	108	Rucker.....	169
Ford.....	196	Seymour.....	218
Greene.....	111	Stone.....	220
Hilliard.....	113	Treat.....	222
Hutchison.....	119	Utter.....	224
Judd.....	198	Watson.....	224
Kellogg.....	122	Watt.....	180
Lewis of Mass.....	199	Webster.....	226
Lewis of Va.....	200	Whiting.....	229
Loomis.....	203	Williams (Jacob).....	181
Lott.....	126	Williams (Solomon).....	187
Lyman.....	206	Winchester.....	189
Manning.....	208	Wirston.....	231

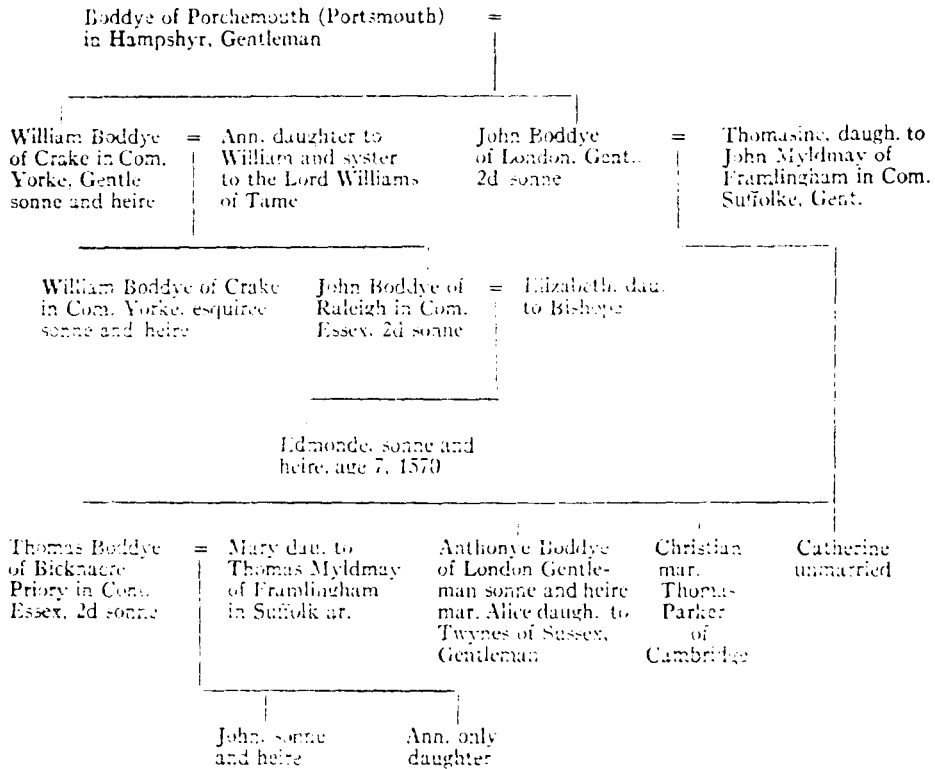
CHARTS

		PAGE			PAGE
Large Boddie	Chart	FRONT	Manning	Chart	207
Anthony	"	191	Marsh	"	209
Bennett	"	83	McNeill	"	132
Boddie	"	6	Merrill	"	212
Boddie (English)	"	xii	Mygate	"	215
Bull	"	193	Mildmay	"	xiii
Crudup	"	90	Reynolds	"	169
Dixon	"	104	Rivers	"	165
Drake	"	107	Seymour	"	217
Ford	"	195	Stone	"	219
Greene	"	110	Treat	"	221
Judd	"	157	Utter	"	223
Kellogg	"	121	Webster	"	225
Loomis	"	202	Whiting	"	228
Lott	"	125	Williams (Jacob)	"	181
Lyman	"	205	Winston	"	230

ILLUSTRATIONS AND COATS OF ARMS

	PAGE
Coat of Arms, Boddie Family - - - - -	FRONTISPIECE
George Boddie - - - - -	FACING 30
Lucy (Williams) Boddie - - - - -	" 32
Willie Perry Boddie - - - - -	" 38
Martha (McNeill) Boddie - - - - -	" 40
John Thomas Boddie - - - - -	" 56
Judith-John Boddie	
and	
John Thomas Boddie, Jr.)	" 58
John Rumph Boddie, - - - - -	" 63
McNeill Coat of Arms - - - - -	" 133
Malcolm McNeill - - - - -	" 134
Martha (Rivers) McNeill - - - - -	" 138
Willie Perry Boddie	
and his wife	
Martha (Mc Neill) Boddie)	" 138
Mary J. (Saunders) Harris - - - - -	" 152
Mary Ramsey (Perry) Saunders - - - - -	" 151
Winston Coat of Arms - - - - -	" 231

BOODIE (ENGLISH)



See Visitation of Essex Co. England, 1612.

MILDMAY CHART

1. Hugo Mildmeyer 1147
2. Sir Robert 1235
Herbert
3. Roger 1283
4. Henery
5. Randuſe Mildmeyer
6. Henry Myldmeyer of Stone house in Com Gloster Vixit 24—E3 = 1350
7. Henry Myldmeyer Charta Data 17 R 2—1393
8. Robert 3H 4—1401
9. Robert Myldmeyer Charta Data 17 H 6—1439 married Matilda LeRous
10. Thomas Charta Temp E 4 = married Marg. dau. of
John Cornish of Great Waltham, Gent.
11. Walter Myldmeyer of Wittell of Com Essex = married daughter of Everard
12. Sir Thomas Mildmay of Chelmsford Esqr. = Anne daughter of Reade John s. p.

Thomas Mildmay
of Mousham in
Com. Essex Esqr.
married Anne daughter
of Gunsonn

Sir Thomas Mildmay =
Lady Frances Radcliffe
died 1612

Sir Henry Mildmay of
Graces died 1637

Mary
mar.
Mathew
Bernard

John
Mildmay of
Cressingham
in Com. Suffolk
Lord of the
Manor of Harolds
Will probated 28
June 1580

Sir Walter
Mildmay mar-
ried sister
of Sir Frances
Walangton

William Mild-
may of Barnes in
Suffold. Will
PCC 10 Kolvey
12 Eliz 1570

Thomas Mildmay,
the elder of
Framlingham in
Co. Suffolk mar.
Olive dau. of
Edmund Nuttall of
Framlingham

Thomasine
Mildmay
mar. John
Boddye of
London

Humphrey
Mildmay
died be-
fore 1580

Thomas
Mildmay
the younger
of St.
James
Clerken-
welle

Robert
Mildmay
of Tarley
in Essex

John
Mildmay
of Pritwell
in Co. Essex

Thomas
Mildmay of
Framlingham

Anthony
Mildmay

Mary
Mildmay mar.
Thomas Boddye
second son of
John Boddye
of London

Thomasine
mar.
William
Smith

Elizabeth
bap. 1595

Olive
married
Henry
Hayle

THE BODDIE FAMILY IN ENGLAND

This book is written more with the purpose of recording and connecting all branches of this family in America rather than tracing back a family in England. However, an account of the Boddie family in England will no doubt be of interest.

The following is a record of the Boddie family of Essex County, England, taken from the Visitation of Essex by the Heralds in 1612.

William Boddie of Virginia, the founder of our family in America, was possibly a connection or descendant of this family. "Boddye" was the ancient spelling for "Boddie," and this Boddye family with a few branches in Cornwall, Worcestershire, and the City of London, which branches used the same coat of arms, appears to have been the only one of that particular name in England. Furthermore, William Boddie was the only emigrant to America who spelled his name "Boddie." No family by the name of "Boddie" is found in the Federal Census of 1790 other than ours in North and South Carolina, and the authors have not heard of another family in America to this day.

This Boddye family of Essex was allied with the Myldmay family. Thomas Boddye of Bicknacre Priory, Essex, impaled the arms of Myldmay on his own in 1612. The Myldmay or Mildmay family, as will be shown later, was interested in the early colonization of Virginia.

The following is an account of the Myldmay family as it appears in Bethams Baronetage of England.

THE BODDIE FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

The first of the Boddie family in America, or the founder of the American family of that name, was William Boddie who settled in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1661.

However, before telling of him it would seem best to treat of others of the name who appear as immigrants.

In those days proper names were spelled by sound, and persons frequently spelled their names in many different ways. The familiar illustration of the different ways Shakespeare spelled his name will be recalled. William Boddie of Isle of Wight signed his name "Boddie," but where others referred to him in the county records, they generally spelled his name "Body," and sometimes "Bodye" and "Bodie."

Robert Boddy, aged 19, sailed in the ship "Safety," Master John Graunt, from Gravesend, England, 10 August 1635.¹ Among the passengers on this same vessel was Bartholomew Hoskins, aged 34, who later in 1645, received a grant of land in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, for the transportation of Robert Body and several other persons.² Bartholomew Hoskins represented Lower Norfolk County in the House of Burgesses 1649-1656. Robert Body was possibly the father of that Edward Body who is mentioned in the will of Edward Ward of Norfolk County 1668, as "Edward Body my godson when he comes of age."³ Edward Body appears later, about 1680, in Chowan County, N. C., but apparently died without issue, as no further record of him or any of his name is found.

George Sapheir received a grant of land in 1636 on the old Poquoson River in Elizabeth City County for the transportation of six persons among whom was one Thomas Body. This is all that is known of Thomas Body.

One, William Body, obtained a freehold of 200 acres called "Bodys Neck" on Kent Island in Maryland in 1649. He is probably the ancestor of the Body family which appears subsequently in the records of the

¹ Hotten's List of Immigrants.

² Cabell's Immigrants to Virginia.

³ Norfolk County Wills.

Eastern Shore Counties of Maryland and also in Delaware up to the time of the Revolution.⁵

A Captain John Body, mariner, in 1676 received a grant of 700 acres, called "Bodys Adventure," in Baltimore County, on the south side of Patapsco River and the north side of Curtis Creek.⁶ A one-half moiety in this land was presented as a deed of gift in 1690 by John Body of the Parish of Stepney and County of Middlesex, England, son and sole heir of Captain John Body, mariner, to his mother Camilla Body. Camilla Body, of the same Parish and County, sold this land to one John Gardiner, in 1699.⁷

John Body afterwards came to Baltimore County, Maryland, and resided at St. Pauls. He is probably the ancestor of that Body family, which appears in the Maryland Historical Magazine (see Indexes of Magazines).

The early settlers of Isle of Wight County and Lower Virginia were mainly from Bristol, but Essex County names were also frequent. Robert Nuttall, aged 18, possibly a connection of the Boddie and Mildmay family (see MILDMAV), sailed from Gravesend in the ship "Primrose" 27 July 1635 and was deeded land in New Norfolk County⁸ by Thomas Hampton in 1637, a time and location closely approximating that of Robert Boddy.

These names, together with the fact that Sir Thomas Mildmay and his son Sir Henry Mildmay of Graces in Essex were shareholders and officers of the London Company of Virginia, a company organized for the settlement and development of Virginia, and the further fact that William Boddie was granted a patent for 6,700 acres of land for the transportation of 134 colonists to Virginia, are mentioned as a possible clue to the connection of William Boddie with the Mildmay and Boddy family heretofore mentioned.

Sir Henry Mildmay is mentioned in Hotten's *Emigrants* as giving licenses to persons to go beyond the seas, and he was also one of the

⁵ Rent Roll of Isle of Kent, Folio 10. Land office of Maryland.

⁶ Liber 1, Folio 762, Provincial Court Records of Maryland.

⁷ Liber 2, Folio 25, Provincial Court Records of Maryland.

⁸ Hotten's *Emigrants*. Greer's *Immigrants to Virginia*. Norfolk County was originally a part of Elizabeth City County. About 1636 that portion of Elizabeth City lying on the south side of the James River was formed into New Norfolk County. About 1637 New Norfolk was divided into Upper Norfolk and Lower Norfolk Counties. Upper Norfolk later became Nansemond County and in 1691 Lower Norfolk was divided into Princess Anne and Norfolk County.

commissioners appointed to attend to the affairs of the Virginia Colony⁹ and to dissolve the London Company in 1624, at which time Virginia became a Royal Province. His father, Sir Thomas Mildmay, was interested in the London Company, and was sued by the London Company of Virginia, in 1612.¹⁰

For the information of the younger members of our family and in order to more fully show the difficulties of those times, something should be said of the early history of Virginia and Isle of Wight. We know of no better way than to quote from an admirable history of the Isle of Wight County, by E. M. Morrison, in which the author, in referring to the beginning of this colony and county, says:

“In the early spring of 1608, Captain John Smith, driven by the necessity of obtaining food for the famishing colonists at Jamestown crossed the river (James) and obtained from a tribe of Indians called Worrosquoyackes, fourteen bushels of corn. This transaction was the dawn of the history of Isle of Wight County, as well, almost, as that of America. Again, in December of this same year, Captain Smith, while on his way to visit Powhatan, who was then on the York River, spent his first night with this same tribe of Indians. And in the spring of 1611, after that terrible winter, in which five hundred of the colonists died of starvation and disease, that sad-hearted remnant of sixty emaciated, half-famished men who had determined to abandon the colony, also spent their first night with this same tribe.

“The first English settlement in Isle of Wight County was made by Captain Christopher Lawne and Sir Richard Worsley, knight baronet and their associates, one of whom was Nathaniel Basse.¹¹

“On April 27, 1619, they arrived at Jamestown, with one hundred settlers, in a ship commanded by Captain Evans. They immediately settled near the mouth of a creek on the south side of the James River, still known as Lawne’s Creek (sometimes improperly written Lyon’s Creek), which in 1642 was made the dividing line between Isle of Wight and Surry.

“Captain Lawne and Ensign Washer represented the settlement known as Lawne’s Plantations in the first House of Burgesses, which met at Jamestown on the 30th day of July, 1619.”

⁹ Neils Carolorum.

¹⁰ Introduction to the Records of the Va. Co. of London, Page 123.

¹¹ From Isle of Wight, England.

The first settlements in America seem to have been unhealthy, and this one proved to be no exception, for within about a year, Captain Lawne died, and also four-fifths of those he brought with him. Consequently the London Company on 30 November 1620, ordered that: "In regard of the late mortality of the persons transported heretofore by the late Captain Lawne, his associates be granted till midsummer, 1625, to make up the number of persons they were disposed to bring." It also declared that the plantation was to be henceforth called Isle of Wight Plantation.

Edward Bennett, a wealthy merchant of London, on 21 November 1621 was granted a patent for a plantation, upon the condition of settling two hundred emigrants. Associated with him in that patent were his brother, Robert Bennett, and his nephew, Richard Bennett. In February 1622, the "Sea Flower" arrived with one hundred and twenty settlers, under command of Captain Ralph Hamor, one of the Council. Their place of settlement was called Worrosquoyacke, or sometimes "Edward Bennett's Plantation." Later came Phillip Bennett. They were Puritans.

Opecanough, who became chief after the death of his brother Powhatan, succeeded in combining all the Eastern Virginia tribes in an effort to exterminate the whites. An attempt to kill the whites was made at mid-day on Good Friday, 22 March 1622. There were twelve hundred and forty inhabitants in the State of Virginia, and of these three hundred and forty-seven were killed in a few hours by the Indians in the eighty settlements on the north and south sides of the James River, of which number fifty-three were residents of Isle of Wight County.

Disease also nearly exterminated the infant settlement. The census of 1624-25 shows but thirty-one persons alive at Worrosquoyacke and Basse's Choice.

Among those who died were Mr. Robert Bennett, the brother of Edward Bennett, the rich London merchant, and the first minister, Mr. William Bennett, one of the same family, who left an infant son named William.

From about 1630 the colony entered upon more prosperous times, and from then on came a continuous stream of emigrants.

1. WILLIAM BODDIE the first of our family in America was born in England probably about 1635, and died in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1717.

The first record we find of him in America is obtained from the Commonwealth Land Office at Richmond, Virginia, where the land grant records show that on 20 October 1661, he was granted a patent of 550 acres of land in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, for the transportation of eleven persons, to the Colony of Virginia. To encourage colonization it was customary to grant to persons transporting emigrants to the Colony, fifty acres for each emigrant so transported.

He received a grant of 3,350 acres lying at the head of Cypress Creek and Western branch, 12 July 1665, for the transportation of 56 persons, which patent of land included the former 550 acres. On 26 April 1684, he received a grant of another tract of 3,350 acres for the transportation of 67 persons.

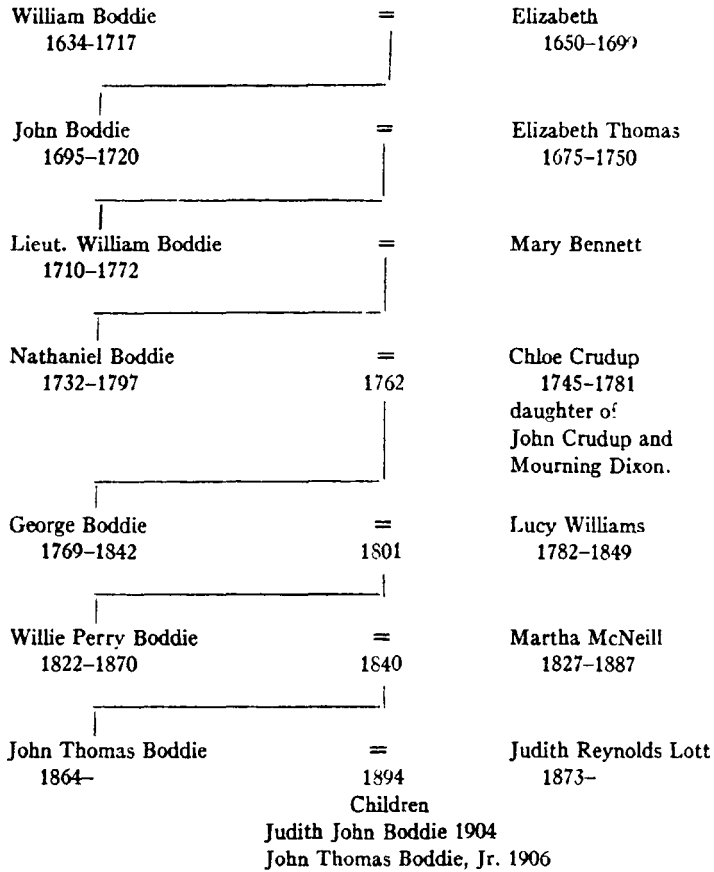
William Boddie was instrumental in bringing altogether 134 persons to the New World, which number, considering the fact that the average vessel carried less than 75 persons,¹² was quite an addition to any settlement in those days, and was equal to about two ship loads of people.

He was married three times. He married first probably in England, Anna——, who died about 1683. She appears as joint signer of his deeds up to that time. He married second, Elizabeth ——, who signed his deeds from 1689 to 1697. His third wife was Mary Edwards, widow of Robert Edwards.

The date of birth of William Boddie can possibly be determined by the following: The 9th day of the 6th month of 1678, he gives eight head of female cattle to the children of his daughter, Mary Brown, to be *equally* divided among them, which equal division would indicate four children, as later on 20 May 1682 he mentions five children of his daughter Mary Brown.

¹² Hotten's Immigrants.

BODDIE



Women married very young in those days. At a minimum Mary Brown could not have been less than 25 years of age in 1678. William Boddie's arrival in Virginia about 1661, indicates she was born in England, and that he came over with his wife Anna and daughter Mary. Take 25 years from 1678, this would make the year 1653 as the possible date of birth of Mary Boddie, daughter of William, and would indicate his minimum date of birth as between the years 1630 and 1635. From this it would appear a certainty that he was at least 85 years of age when he died in 1717, at which time he had been 55 years in Virginia.

William Boddie bought several parcels of land from individuals, owning in all, together with his land grants, about 8,000 acres. His transactions in the record books of Isle of Wight, previous to 1700, do not appear to be exceeded by those of any other individual, and the last parcel of his land was not sold until 1771, by his grandchildren then living in North Carolina. In most transactions he is referred to by others as "Mr." William Boddie, which designation was a distinction in those days. Wherever he signed his name, he spelled it "Boddie."

The land in the neighborhood of Cypress Creek where it runs into Pagan River is admirably situated for a beautiful home even today, and presents a splendid view looking out over the James River Valley. It is about 20 miles from Jamestown and is only a short distance by steamer from Newport News, Old Point Comfort, and Norfolk.

William Boddie appears to have been a Quaker. This can be judged by the fact that in all his deeds of gift, which do not appear to be worded in a legal manner and were possibly written by himself, he numbers the month as the Quakers did, from the first month to the twelfth month of the year. His transactions concerning sales of land, which were probably drawn by legal gentlemen, did not follow the Quaker manner, but the established order.

He was somewhat religiously inclined as he made many gifts of cattle to children (generally children of his tenants), and the wording of his gifts was usually as follows: "It hath pleased God to shew me and to give me understanding by His good spirit in my heart that it is His good will and pleasure that I shall give unto, etc."

It is said that members of the Society of Friends or Quakers when they speak at meetings are moved by an inward spirit. The mention of a "good spirit in my heart" would indicate that he was a member

of that society. He further followed the Quaker custom of not owning slaves, having only one household servant, as allowed by the Quakers.

The Minute Book of Lower Virginia meetings 1673-1756 of the Friends shows that at a Friends' meeting held 6th month, 22nd day 1678, William and Anna Boddie signed the wedding certificate of John Morrey and Elizabeth Ganat.

In the inventory of the estate of his only son John, an Anabaptist¹³ bible was found, which would indicate that John was a Baptist. This indication is further borne out by the fact that William Boddie, the son of John, Nathaniel Boddie the grandson of John, and several succeeding generations of the family were Baptists.

William Boddie made his will 17 December 1712. It was probated 25 February 1717.

Mary Boddie, his third wife, did not die until 1732. Her will was dated 17 Jan. 1727 and probated 24 April 1732. Among her children she mentions daughter, Mary Bragg. We find on Page 57, Book 1 (1688-1704) the following order of Court: "Upon the petition of James Bragg he hath order of which estate is in the hand of Owen Griffin belonging to Mary, wife of said Bragg and daughter of Robert Edwards, deceased. Ye said Griffin ordered to deliver same forthwith."

In Deed Book 2, Page 217, is a record of the appraisement of the estate of Robert Edwards by Mary Edwards, widow, 2 May 1681. From the foregoing we conclude, that Mary Boddie was formerly the widow of Robert Edwards.

Children of William Boddie by first wife, Anna:

- I. MARY, m. John Brown.

Children by second wife, Elizabeth:

- II. ELIZABETH, m. — Matthews.
2. III. JOHN, m. Elizabeth Thomas.
2. JOHN² BODDIE (*William*¹) was born in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, about 1685 and died there March 1720, at a comparatively early age. His wife was Elizabeth Thomas who survived him and afterwards married Col. John Dawson. (See DAWSON.)

The first record we find of him is in the year 1713 when he and his father William witnessed the will of Ambrose Hardy.¹⁴

¹³ This means baptised again, from the custom among Baptists to christen when infants and to immerse when joining the church as adults.

¹⁴ Book 2, Page 556.

He and his wife Elizabeth deeded 225 acres on Cypress Swamp 20 Sept. 1719 to Alexander Matthews, Jr. Deed was witnessed by William Bridger and Joseph Chapman.¹⁵

John Boddie's will was dated 10 March 1719-20 and was admitted to probate 25 April 1720.

In his will John Boddie provided for the education of his children, then under age: "that they shall have schooling for to learn to read, write and cipher, and ye same for to be paid out of ye rents of my lands." And he divides his land equally among his two children giving his eldest son William his home place.

In the inventory of his estate was an old Bible, an Anabaptist Bible, and a number of books.

His children were:

3. I. WILLIAM, m. Mary Bennett.
4. II. JOHN, m. Elizabeth Hilliard.

Book 4, Page 389

Year 1661.

William Body—550 Acres.

To all &. Whereas &. now know ye that I, the said Francis Moryson, Esq. Governor &. give and grant unto Wm. Body five hundred and fifty acres of land lying upon a swamp called Cypress in the Isle of Wight Co. beginning on the north side of the said swamp at a marked Spanish Oak and running north east 200 poles, then east 200 poles then southeast 80 poles, then south 180 poles then south southwest 200 poles to the swamp, then crossing the swamp, running southwest 60 poles and so parallel to the said swamp to a marked oak, then north 60 poles and cross the swamp to the first Station. *The said land being due to the said Body for transportation of eleven persons &. to have and to hold &. yielding and paying &. provided &. Dated the 29th of October 1661.*

Book 5, Page 183

Year 1665.

Wm. Body, 3350 Acres.

To all &. Whereas now know ye that I, the said Sir Wm. Berkeley, Knight Governor &. give and grant unto Wm. Body, three thousand three hundred and fifty acres of land lying in the Isle of Wight Co. towards the head of the Cypress and Western Branches. Beginning at a Spanish Oak by the Beaver dam and running northeast one hundred poles to a small Hickory over the Cypress branch, then north by east two hundred and twenty poles to a White oak, then north one hundred and eighty eight poles to a red oak, then north by west forty poles to a pine then west three hundred poles to a pine, then northwest one hundred poles to a red oak, then southwest one hundred and forty poles to a pine, then south by west 104 poles to an oak. Thence north, north-

¹⁵ Great Book, Page 281.

west fifty two poles to a pine thence west 140 poles to a pine, thence southwest to an oak, then south Two hundred and forty poles to a pine by the meadow which makes the head of the Western branch, then down the swamp of the western branch to a white oak standing on the eastern side of the swamp being Coleman's Corner tree, thence east running up by Coleman's line of marked trees one hundred and sixty poles then east by south half a point, northerly four-hundred and fifty two poles to a white oak, being one of Thomas Joyner's Corner trees near the head of the Elm Swamp and so along by Joyner's marked trees to the first Station. The said land being due unto the said Body as followeth: Five hundred and fifty acres part thereof by a former patent dated the twentieth of October One thousand six hundred and sixty one, and two thousand eight hundred acres, the residue by and *for the transportation of six persons*, to have and to hold &. yielding and paying &. provided &. Dated the twelfth of July, One thousand six hundred and sixty five.

Book 7, Page 394

Year 1684.

Boddy, 3350.

To all &. Whereas &. now know ye that I, Francis Lord Howard, Governor &. do with the advice and consent of the Counsell of State accordingly give and grant unto Mr. William Boddie, three thousand three hundred and fifty acres of land situated between and on both sides of the two great swamps of the Cypress and the western branch of Nansemond in the lower parish of the Isle of Wight County beginning at a Spanish Oak on the southwest side of the Cypress Swamp in the county aforesaid, thence up through swamp north twenty five deg. west sixty three poles to a small hickory on the other side of ye said swamp, thence north sixteen degrees easterly two hundred and sixteen poles to a great White Oak, then north four deg. west one hundred and eighty eight poles to a small red oak. Then north west thirty four poles to a small white oak, north west by west thirty-four poles to a white oak stump by a post, north twenty one degrees, west eighteen poles to a small Spanish Oak, west half a point southerly by sixty six poles to a hickory one of Edmond Palmer's marked trees then south eighty six degrees, west two hundred and sixty poles to a pine, south fifty four degrees. West one hundred and eighteen poles to a red oak, south forty two degrees west one hundred and sixty poles to a pine; south by west one hundred twenty three poles to a white oak and pine in a pocoson then north sixty three degrees west fifty six poles to a pine, west a quarter southerly one hundred and fifty poles to a small red oak sapling south forty three degrees westerly one hundred and eight poles to a white oak and south half a point easterly one hundred and ninety poles to a small red oak at the root of a dead pine, a corner tree twixt Palmer and Mr. Wm. Boddy and afterwards the same course by Mr. Boddie sixty seven poles to a pine and east fifty six poles to a pine on the west side of the western branch swamp and so down the run of the said swamp according to its several courses four hundred and eighty eight poles to a white oak, Mr. Coleman's Corner tree on the east side of the aforesaid Western branch swamp, then by Mr. Coleman east half a

point southerly sixty two to a small pine Thomas Joyner's Corner tree in the said Coleman's line, then south east four hundred and eight poles to a white oak in the said Joyner's line of his old land, then north fifty three degrees Westerly eighty four poles to three white oak saplins in a pocoson then through the pocoson north, north east one hundred twenty four poles to a pine by the edge of the pocoson, near Thomas Joyner's corn field, then north twenty five poles to a white oak, north half a point easterly forty four poles to a small red oak then east twenty eight poles and east by south forty four poles to a red oak, then south forty nine degrees. Easterly ninety eight poles to a red oak, south thirty two degrees. Easterly one hundred and two poles to a white oak and north east by north eighty four poles to the first station. The said land being due by and *for the transportation of sixty seven persons into the Colony*, whose names are in the Records mentioned under this patent. To have and to hold & yielding and paying etc. provided etc. Dated the 26th day of April 1684.

5th of Dec. 1668. Deed Book 1, Page 157.—William Boddie and Wife Anna, to William Cobb. Tract of land known as Bartholmunds Plantation, Teste: George Rivers, Ambrose Hardy.

6th day of July 1668. Deed Book 1, Page 159.—William Boddie and wife Anna, to Howry Joyce. One parcel of land on Cypress Swamp bought from John Bramston. Teste: James Padden, William Cobb.

30th day of Nov. 1669. Book 1, Page 210.—William Boddie and wife Anna, to John Jones. Parcel of land near "Old Plantation." Teste: Henry Joyce, Mathew Wakely, Frances Dyrer, Cornelius Russell.

6th day of July 1668. Book 1, Page 361.—William Boddie and Wife Anna, to Henry Joyce. Land on north east side of Cypress Swamp bought from John Bramston.

Deed Book 1, Page 165. (1661-1719). I do acknowledge that I give unto my daughter Mary Brown for her children, eight head of female cattle and their increase to be equally divided between them. This 9th day of the sixth month in the year 1678.

William Boddie

Witnesses: Thomas Williamson, Samuel Davis.

20th day of May 1682, Deed Book 2, Page 231.—Contract between Frances Denson and William Boddie for delivery of cattle, mentions Mary Brown, John Brown and five grandchildren of William Boddie.

8th day of June 1683. Deed Book 2, Page 434.—William Boddie of Isle of Wight, Co. Va. to daughter Mary Brown that plantation which she now dwelleth on and all the houses and orchards of same and all the woodland ground which lieth between the land I have letten Edmund Windum and the land I have let John Champion and to her four children, eight head of female cattle. Attest: William Grove, James Bragg, Elizabeth Roberts.

3rd day of Fifth month, 1678. Deed Book 2, Page 205.—William Boddie gave to Henry Martin and Marie Martin's three children, cattle. Children: Thomas Dixon, Henry Dixon, Henry Martin. Teste: James Padden, William Duck.

4th day of fourth month 1680. Book 2, page 218.—“It hath pleased God to show me and to give me understanding by His Good spirit in my heart that it is His good will and pleasure that I shall give unto Edmund Windum son of Edmund Windum five head of female cattle,” etc. (follows a description of each head with marks).

4th day of Fourth Month, 1680. Book 2, Page 215, William Boddie gave to Martin Alisbeine five young cattle.

5th day of June 1672. Deed Book 1.—Henry Joyce and Anna Joyce to Thomas Boulrdy. Teste: William Boddie, John Browne.

7th day of June 1675. Deed Book 1, Page 339.—Thomas Barnds to William Boddie, 2000 pounds of Tobacco. Teste: Edmond Palmer, Elizabeth Roberts.

1st day of the fourth month, 1677. Book 1, Page 357.—William Boddie to Henry Darson, Henry Moss and Anna Joyce, dau., Henry Joyce, gifts and bills of sale for cattle.

3rd day of Nov. 1682. Deed, Page 488, Book 1.—William Boddie and wife Anna. Parcel of land on Cypress Swamp, to John Williams. Teste: John Jones, Alexander Moss.

1st day of Nov. 1682. Book 1, Page 491.—Deed of John Giles, Alex. Moss and Richard Blunt to James Scott. Teste: William Boddie, John Jones, William Exum.

24th day of November 1682. Deed Book 1, Page 494.—William Boddie and wife Anna, to Ambrose Hardy. Parcel of land on Cypress swamp. Teste: Thomas Gandy, John Hobbs.

22nd day of June 1683. Book 1, Page 508.—Contract for rent-land on Cypress Swamp for two yards of Indian corn yearly to be paid to William Boddie. Henry Darson to William Boddie. Teste: John Jackson, John Brown.

21st day of August, 1689. Deed Book 1, Page 21 (1688-1704).—William Boddie and Elizabeth, his wife, to John Duke, 211 acres. Teste: Anthony Davis, William Fowler, Walter Howell.

1st day of May 1693. Deed Book 1, page 21 (1688-1704).—William Boddie and wife Elizabeth to Nicholas Casey 210 Acres. Teste: Hugh Davis.

4th day of June 1694. Deed Book 1, Page 111.—William Boddie and wife Elizabeth to Nicholas Casey. Land on Cypress. Teste: William Williams, George G.

9th day of August 1697. Deed Book 1, Page 422 (1688-1704).—William Boddie and wife Elizabeth to George Williams. 100 acres of western branch.

22nd day of June 1702. Deed, Page 365.—William Boddie and wife, Mary to James Mercer. Land now occupied by James Barnes. Teste: Sarah Barnes, James Barnes, Diana Barnes.

24th day of August 1702. Deed, Page 366.—William Boddie and wife, Mary to John. Land between James Mercer, Charles Boikoffs and Thomas Joyners Place, near Cypress swamp. Teste: Thomas Pitt, George Hutchings, James Barnes.

5th day of Dec. 1702. Deed.—William Boddie and wife Mary to Thomas Cutchin of Nansemond Co. 200 acres on western branch. Teste: Henry Applewaite, James Bragg.

5th day of Dec. 1702. Page 373.—William Boddie bought from Thomas Cutchner one negro woman called Hannah for 8000 lbs. of tobacco.

24th day of May 1703. Page 392.—William Boddie contract of sale to William Arrington and his now wife Elizabeth of land now rented to James Padden.

9th day of June 1703. Page 393.—William Boddie and Mary Boddie to Martha Darson. Land on Cypress Swamp. Teste: Adam Muriroy, Henry Best.

29th day of May 1702. Page 394.—William Boddie and wife Mary to James Bragg. Land on Western Branch. Teste: Owen Griffin, Anna Duke.

9th day of June 1705. Deed Book 2, Page 21 (1704-1715).—William Boddie to Matthew Lowry, 100 acres. Teste: Artheus Smith, John Thomas.

9th day of Sept. 1705. Deed Book 2, Page 25 (1704-1715).—William Boddie to John Duke. 150 Acres. Teste: Robert Wolfe, Arthur Smith.

8th day of April 1707. Deed Book 2, Page 68.—William Boddie and wife Mary to Benjamin Baldwin, Blacksmith. Part of land on Cypress Swamps as was granted to William Boddie by patent bearing date of July 12, 1665 for 3350 acres of land. 8 day of April 1707. Teste: Nicholas Fulgham, William Williams, Roe Brook.

WILL OF WILLIAM BODDIE

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN:—I, William Boddie, of the Isle of Wight County, being sick and weak of body, but of sound and perfect mind and memory, do make this my last Will and Testament in the manner and form following, that is to say, first and principally, I give and bequeath my soul into ye hands of Almighty God my Maker and Redeemer Christ Jesus, hoping through his merits, death and passion, to have full pardon and remission for all my sins, and my body I commit to the earth to be decently buried at ye discretion of my Executor, hereafter named, and as for my wordly estate, which it hath pleased God to lend me in this world, I give and dispose of as followeth, after my debts and legacies paid.

I give and bequeath to my grand-son William Brown, one shilling.

I give and bequeath unto my grand-son, Thomas Brown one shilling, and also I do give and bequeath unto all their sisters, my grand-daughters, one shilling a piece.

I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Elizabeth Matthew, ten thousand pounds of good tobacco, as also one feather bed and bolster, one rugg, one pair of blanketts or sheets.

I give and bequeath unto my loving son, John Boddie, all my lands, houses, orchards and plantations with their appurtenances to him and his heirs forever, excepting my *now* wife, Mary, her third during her natural life, but in case my son John should die without issue, without disposing of the old land by will or otherwise, then I give the old land to my daughter, Elizabeth Matthews and her heirs forever.

I give and bequeath unto my dear and loving wife, Mary, one third part of my personal estate to be delivered to her in specie and as for ye other two-thirds, I give and devise the same to my loving son, John Boddie, whom I do appoint whole and sole executor of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all former Wills by me made.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 17th day of December, 1712.

William Boddie.

Signed, sealed and published and delivered in presence of

John Jones

Joseph Chapman

H. Leghtfoth, 1712.

At a Court held for the Isle of Wight County, ye 25th of February, 1717.

The last Will and Testament of W. Boddie, was presented in Court by the executor, who made oath thereto, and being proved in Court by ye oaths of H. Lightfoot and Joseph Chapman, two of the witnesses is admitted to record.

Test. H. Lightfoot, Cl. Cur.

WILL OF MARY BODDIE

I, Mary Boddie, widoe of the late, wife of William Boddie, deceased, of the Isle of Wight County, this 17th day of January 1727, who in perfect health, sound and memory, thanks be to God, and knowing that it is appointed for all people once to dye, I do therefore make and ordain my last Will and Testament (that is to say) principally and first of all, I give and bequeath my soul unto the hands of God that gave it, and my body to be buried in a Christian-like manner, and as touching such wordly estate, wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with in this life,

I give and dispose of the same in the following manner and form:—

I give and bequeath unto my son-in-law, Thomas Drake, and to his disposing all my whole estate of goods and moveables that I have here with me and all that I have belonging to me anywhere-soever to be possessed therewith forever.

But as for my daughters, Mary Bragg, and Judeth Clark and Sarah Joviner, I have given unto all of them what I think fit heretofore, which shall suffice any of my aforesaid daughters or any of their children from ever having any more of my estate forever.

I likewise constitute, ordain and make Thomas Drake my said son-in-law, my only and sole executor of this, my last Will and Testament, by him fully to be possessed and enjoyed, and I do hereby utterly dissolve, revoke and disannull all and every other former Wills and Testaments by me in any way before this time named, willed and bequeathed, ratifying and confirming this to be and no other to be my last sole will and testament.

IN WITNESS HEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and date above first written.

Testators, George Washington

Franc Jones

Richard Drake.

At a court held for Isle of Wight County, April 24th, 1732.

The last Will and Testament of Mary Body, deceased, present d in Court by the executor therein named, who made oath thereto and the same being proved by the oaths of the witnesses, subscribed, it is admitted to record.

Test. James Ingles, Cl. Court.

Vers. Record, Test. James Ingles, Cl. Cur.

WILL OF JOHN BODDIE

GREAT BOOK—PAGE 27

In ye name of God amen ye tenth day of March in year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and nineteen twenty, I, John Boddie, of ye Isle of Wight County in Virginia being at this time in a very weak condition and sick in body, but in perfect mind and memory, thanks be to God but thinking upon ye Almighty God my Creator and Redeemer of all mankind, I do make and ordain this my las: will and testament in manner and form as followeth,

that is to say, principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul unto God that gave it unto me and as for my body to be decently buried at ye discretion of my Executor and as to my estate which it hath pleased God for to stow upon me in this world, I do give and bequeath in manner and form as followeth,

ITEM: I do give and bequeath unto my son William Boddie and my son John Boddie all my land which I shall die seized of in this manner and form as followeth, that is to say for to be equally divided between my two sons William and John Boddie and their heires forever when they shall come to be ye age of twenty and one years and that ye dividing line between them shall run through ye middle of my Great Pocoson as near as can be and that my son William Boddie shall have ye lower part of my lands where I now live and my son John ye outer part.

ITEM: It is my will that my two sons shall have schooling for to learn for to read and write and cipher and ye same for to be paid for out of ye rents of my lands.

I do give and bequeath ye one third part of ye profits of my land that I shall die seized of unto my loving wife, Elizabeth Boddie during her natural life, and as to ye rent of my estate it is my will and desire it may be equally divided into three parts, tis to say between my wife and my sons be it in what kind soever it shall be in. I do also make and ordain my loving wife Elizabeth Boddie for to be my whole sole Executor of this my last will and testament, revoking all other wills and I do in ye presents of those whose names are herein written declare and pronounce this for to be and stand my last will and testament in manner and form as it is set forth.

Where unto, I do sett my hand and seal.

JOHN BODDIE, Seal.

Signed and Sealed and pronounced for
ye presence of Henry Applewaite

his

Robert Hadley
mark

his

Richard Gent
mark

At a Court held for Isle of Wight County the 25th day of April, 1720. The last Will of John Boddie, was presented in Court by his Ex. who made oath and proved by Henry Applewaite is admitted to record.

Teste: H. Lightfoot, C. Cur.

Page 57—Great Book.

28th day of Oct. 1720.

Appraisement of the Estate of John Boddie.¹⁶

	£	s.	d.
To 1 mare and young horse at	5	10	00
" 15 Cow, 1 bull, 1 steer, 4 calves	20	00	00
" 7 hogg	8	02	00
" an old negro woman	10	00	00
" an old bed and bolster, one rugg, 3 blankets, 3 sheets, bedstead and cord	03	00	00
" 1 bed and bolster, 2 ruggs, 5 sheets, 4 blankets, 2 pillows, bedstead and cord	06	00	00
" 28 yards of Virginia Cloth	02	06	08
" 52 ells of Ozenbriggs at 12 pan ell	02	12	00
" 2 Yards of cotton linen	00	03	04
" 6 ells of garlick	00	18	06
" 32 pounds of pewter	00	16	00
" 25 pounds of pater	01	01	00
" 2 dozen pewter spoons	00	04	00
" 3 pewter porringers	00	04	06
" 1 pewter tankard	00	03	06
" 1 old flagon and one o'd tankard	00	03	06
" 1 case of bottles		16	00
" 1 dozen quart bottles		03	00
" 5 chests and 1 couch	02	02	06
" 1 looking glass and 2 tables	00	15	00
" 1 Pr. old Stilliards and 3 chairs			
" 1 Pr. Belloes			
" 4 iron Pots weighing 135 lbs.			
" 2 frying pans			
" 1 old kettle and 1 pot.			
" 1 pair of old Pistoles and an old gun			
" 1 small sword			
" loom			
" 3 packs of old cards			
" 1 old washing tub			
" 1 razor and hone			
" 1 old wollenwheel and linen chest			
" 1 pr. of money scales			
" 2 prs. men's shoes			
" 1 old bible, 1 ana-Baptist bible, Books			
" 11 pounds of salt			

¹⁶ The book from which the above record was obtained was buried by Mrs. Young, wife of the County Court Clerk, during the Revolution to keep it from being destroyed by Tarleton's Raiders. It lay in the ground for several years and when removed a number of its pages were found to be worm eaten. Part of the outer edge of the above page containing the value of the items enumerated was destroyed.

	£	s.	d.
To 1 steel ax			
" 3 felling ax			
" 3 old cedar casks			
" 6 bushels of salt			
" 2 butter tubs			
" 1 iron pot			
" 1 silver cup			
" 14 bushels and 3 pecks of corn	06	01	08
" 19 yards of bleu linen			
" 2 sides of upper leather			
" 3170 pounds of tobacco			

Arthur Purcell
 James Bragg
 John Woodley

THE BODDIE FAMILY IN NORTH CAROLINA

3. WILLIAM³ BODDIE (*John*,² *William*¹) was born in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, about 1710, and died in Northampton County, N. C., about 1772. He married Mary Bennett, daughter of William Bennett, of Nansemond County, Va., and Northampton County, N. C. (See BENNETT.)

The first mention we find of him is evidenced by the following, taken from the Isle of Wight County records.

Deed Book 4, Page 256. 28 May 1733.

William Boddie of Isle of Wight Co.

to William Ponsonby

400 acres of land near Cypress Swamp

Ambrose Hadley

William West

William Boddie

Seal

Know all men by these presents that I, John Dawson and Elizabeth Dawson, his wife, do hereby make over unto the within named William Ponsonby all our right title and interest of dower to the within mentioned land as witnessed our hands and seals this 28th day of May, 1733.

Teste:

Ambrose Hadley

William West

John Dawson

Elizabeth Dawson

William Boddie moved to Bertie Precinct, Albermarle County, N. C. (later Northampton County), and bought land there in 1734. There were but three counties in North Carolina at this time, and the territorial divisions of these counties were called precincts. The designation of these precincts was changed to that of "county" in 1738.¹

This move of William Boddie and his brother John was the first migration of our family in America. It represented a move of less than 100 miles in a southwesterly direction. Their land in Virginia which was patented by their grandfather in 1661, had now been tilled for 75 years. Further, tobacco was money in those days and a better quality of tobacco could be grown in North

¹ Wheeler's History of N. C.

Carolina, than in Isle of Wight, and this fact exists even today. The population of North Carolina was then, about ten thousand. A strong tide of migration was in progress towards this province, as shown by the fact that the population by 1750 had increased to 45,000.²

William Boddie while residing in Bertie Precinct, deeded land originally patented by his grandfather William Boddie on Cypress Swamp, as evidenced by the following record:

Isle of Wight Co. Deed Book 5. Page 274.

23 Sept. 1738.

William Boddie of North Carolina Bertie Precinct

to John Goodrich of Newport Parish in Isle of Wight.

One certain tract in Isle of Wight, beginning at Nicholas Casey line and running down to Cypress Swamp.

Bounded by William Ponsonby's line.

" " Elizabeth Matthew's line.

" " Ambrose Hadley's old field.

" " Captain Henry Applewaite's line.

" " Abraham Jones' line.

William Boddie.

Elizabeth Dawson and John Dawson of Bertie Precinct, N. Carolina empower William Boddie with power of attorney to release dower rights. Teste: Elisha Williams. Solomon Dawson.

William Bennett, John Boddie, and William Boddie were jurors in Edgecombe and Bertie Counties in 1739.³ Northampton County, that portion of Bertie County where William Boddie resided, was cut off from Bertie in 1741. The land originally bought by William Boddie was near the Roanoke River.

William Boddie and his wife Mary were witnesses to the will of Jonas Brown, in Northampton, August 1743,⁴ and to deed of John Dawson to Wm. Cannady and wife Judith, 7 April 1744. He was also a witness to a deed by Thomas Kearney, to his father-in-law William Bennett, in Edgecombe Co., 17 May 1742.

William Boddie was an officer in the Colonial Militia for twenty years. He was a lieutenant in the Northampton Foot in the Spanish Alarm of 1748,⁵ and also in the Indian war of 1754 and

² Wheeler's History of N. C., Page 45.

³ N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. IV, p. 522.

⁴ N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol. I, p. 162.

⁵ N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. XXII, p. 273.

1755.⁶ His step-father John Dawson was Colonel of the Northampton Regiment. His father-in-law William Bennett was captain of the company in which William Boddie was lieutenant; and William Bennett Jr. was an ensign.

The following is a copy of a letter from the Secretary of State of North Carolina and is proof of his military record:

State of North Carolina.
Department of State.
Raleigh, Sept. 26, 1916.

Mr. John T. Boddie,
Chicago, Ill.

Dear Sir:—

In reply to yours of the 13th I wish to advise that in Volume 22, page 273 of the North Carolina Colonial and State Records, in "A List of Northampton Ridgment," the name of William Boddie appears as a lieutenant. There is no date on this list, although it is evidently of 1748, as it occurs among other lists of that year.

In the same volume on page 309, the name of William Boddie appears on the "Militia Returns 1754-1755. Also 1758 and 1767 . . . Northampton Foot." The name is in the list of officers but the rank is not stated.

Hoping this is the information you desire, I am

Respectfully,

J. Bryan Grimes.

Secretary of State.

Elijah Boddie in his sketch of the family, written 5 March 1840, says: "William Boddie was born in Virginia. He was married but once and left a widower with five children, four sons and one daughter, several years before his death. He was about six feet high, straight and well built, though thin, sallow complexioned, deep blue eyes and light hair. His wife died of measles. He was worth about 20 negroes, gave his children 3 negroes each and 3 pounds Proclamation money."

His children were:

5. I. NATHAN, b. 22 Feb. 1732; m. Chloe Crudup.
- II. TEMPERANCE, m. Solomon Williams. (See SOLOMON WILLIAMS.)
- III. ELIJAH, died unm. October 1761. (See will.)
6. IV. WILLIS, m. Catherine Barnes.
7. V. WILLIAM, b. 10 May 1749; m. Martha Jones.

WILL OF ELIJAH BODDIE

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN

I, Elijah Boddie, of Northampton County, am of low state of health but of sound and perfect memory, thanks be given to God for it, have a mind to settle my estate and dispose of it as follows:

FIRST, I give my soul to Almighty God that gave it me, and my body to be buried at the descretion of my Exr's., and all my just debts to be paid.

⁶ N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. XXII, p. 309.

ITEM. I give and bequeath unto my brother Willis Boddie all my land that I now possess to him, this forever, and I further give to my brother Willis Boddie all my stock of cattle and hogs, horses and sheep to him, this forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my brother William Boddie one negro boy called Jacob to him, this forever.

ITEM. I give and bequeath unto my sister Temperance Williams one bed and cover-lid, one green rug, one small table cloth.

It is my will and desire that all the rest of my estate of what kind soever may be to my brother Willis Body and his forever.

It is my will and desire that my brother Willis Boddie and William Bridges should be my executors to this my last Will and Testament, I do make this my last will and testament. As witness my hand this the 27th day of October, 1761.

Elijah Boddie & a seal.

Signed, sealed and delivered
in the presence of:

Jas. Josey.

Jno. Dawson.

James Bridgers.

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY

OF NOVEMBER COURT, 1761.

The within written Will of Elijah Boddie was exhibited into Court and proven on the oath of Jno. Dawson and James Bridgers, two of the subscribing witnesses thereto, at the same time Willis Boddie was qualified Exr', thereof which on motion was ordered to be certified and recorded.

TESTE: J. Edwards, Clk.

4. JOHN³ BODDIE (*John*,² *William*¹), second son of John Boddie and his wife Elizabeth of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, moved to Bertie Precinct (that part afterwards named Northampton County), North Carolina, about the same time as his brother William, in 1734. Sometime later he made a deed to land in Isle of Wight County as follows:

Page 223, Deed Book 5.

This Indenture made this 21st day of January in the year one thousand seven hundred and thirty seven and in the eleventh year of his Majesty's reign between John Boddie of North Carolina, planter, and Richard Thomas of the Isle of Wight County, Virginia, on the other hand witnesseth for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty pounds current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by Richard Thomas receipt whereof is hereby Acknowledged. I, the said John Boddie do grant etc. unto the said Richard Thomas that tract or parcel of land lying and being in the branch of Newport. County of Isle of Wight, Virginia, situated in that land commonly known as Boddies land, being his part bequeathed to him by his father John Boddie by will bearing date

March 10th, 1719, excepting only such part or parts of the said tract as hath at any time heretofore been conveyed by the above John Boddie, containing by estimation 250 acres of land, beginning at the Poquoson branch joining on Capt. Thomas Woodley's line running from there etc. to William Ponsonby's line and long his line to main Western Branch Swamp etc.

William Parker

Matilda Jordan

Henry West

John Boddie.

Elizabeth Dawson wife of John Dawson of North Carolina 22nd day of April, 1739 conveys her dower rights in the above.

He also deeded 400 acres of land in Isle of Wight to Thomas Woodley⁷ in 1737. Deed shows him to be a resident then of Bertie Precinct, Albermarle County, N. C. His mother Elizabeth Dawson also joined in the deed.

He married Elizabeth Hilliard, daughter of John Hilliard and wife Elizabeth Pottle. After John Hilliard's decease his wife married Christopher Jeffrys. (See HILLIARD.) One daughter, Elizabeth Boddie, is mentioned in the Will of Elizabeth Jeffrys.

John Boddie was a soldier in the N. C. Colonial Militia for Granville County in 1771.⁸ On 8 May 1771, he deeded 300 acres of land on Cypress Creek in Isle of Wight County to one Richard Markie. This deed shows him to be a resident of Granville County, and recites the fact by way of proof of title, that the land was patented by his grandfather William Boddie, who devised same to his father John Boddie, who devised same to him.⁹

Nothing further is known of him. Among our branch of the family, his family is said to have moved to South Carolina, and the tradition of the South Carolina Boddies is, that they came from Northampton County, N. C. (See South Carolina Branch.)

5. NATHANIEL BODDIE¹ (*William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) more generally known as Nathan, was born in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 22 February 1732, and died at "Rosehill," Nash County, N. C., 7 December 1797. As described by Elijah Boddie, "he was first son of Lieutenant William Boddie and Mary Bennett; was born in Virginia the year and day of General Washington; moved to

⁷ Deed Book 5, p. 104.

⁸ N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. XXII, p. 161.

⁹ Deed Book 12, p. 425.

Edgecombe County, since called Nash, and settled on Peach Tree Creek. Married Chloe Crudup, daughter of Mourning and John Crudup. (See CRUDUP.) He was 6 feet high, thin and straight and at one portion of his life weighed 175 pounds, but was in delicate health for several years before his death."

His grandfather Captain William Bennett bought land lying on both sides of Peach Tree Creek in Edgecombe County, now within the boundaries of "Rosehill," from Thomas Kearney 19 May 1742. Nathan Boddie moved to this place a short time previous to 1758, as his grandfather Captain William Bennett, of the County of Northampton, (see BENNETT) in his will dated 17 July 1758 gives "my grandson Nathan Boddie my plantation whereon he now lives in Edgecombe Co." Nathan Boddie began an accumulation of land at about the age of 25, which he kept up until near his death. "Rosehill" at that time contained 9,400 acres, and at present time consists of 2,900 acres.

William Bennett, as set forth in a deed on 4 March 1763 "in the third year of the reign of our sovereign Lord George the third," sold Nathan Boddie 250 acres of land in Edgecombe County, for 40 pounds. The deed is witnessed by Willis Boddie, brother of Nathan. This is only one of many deeds to Nathan Boddie of land in several counties in North Carolina. One deed from the Crown to Nathan Boddie is set forth in full for its historical interest, inasmuch as it shows the derivation of the title of the Lords Proprietors to Carolina.

Nathan Boddie represented Edgecombe County in the Provincial Congress of North Carolina which met at Halifax, 4 April 1776, and declared for Independence.¹⁰ He also represented Edgecombe County in the first General Assembly of North Carolina in 1777 as a member of the House of Commons.¹¹ Nash County was formed from Edgecombe County in 1777 by the General Assembly of which Nathaniel Boddie was a member, and he was instrumental in the naming and formation of the County.¹² He was a Justice of the Peace in 1776¹³ and Commis-

¹⁰ Wheeler's History of N. C., p. 78.

¹¹ Wheeler's History of N. C., p. 146.

¹² He signed the Rolls as Nathaniel Boddie but is more often referred to as Nathan.

¹³ N. C. Col. Rec., Vol. 23, p. 993.

sioner for the building of the public buildings in Nash County 1777.¹⁴

Chloe Crudup, wife of Nathan Boddie, was born in 1745 and died 16 Sept. 1781. Nathan Boddie died 7 Dec. 1797. His home place, "Rosehill" near Nashville, N. C., where he is buried, is still in possession of his descendants; present owner being Mrs. Anna Boddie Bunn, who also has Nathan Boddie's family bible containing the dates of birth of his children.

Children born in Nash County, N. C.:

8. I. BENNETT, b. 9 Sept. 1763; m. Sarah Smith.
9. II. ELIJAH, b. 1765; m. Elizabeth Taylor.
- III. TEMPERANCE, b. 1767; m. Col. Jeremiah Perry. (See PERRY.)
10. IV. GEORGE, b. 19 Nov. 1769; m. (1) Susanna Parham Hill; (2) Lucy Williams.
- V. MARY, b. 24 Mar. 1771; m. Joshua Perry. (See PERRY.)
- VI. BASHIBA, b. 10 Aug. 1773; d. March 1782.
- VII. ELIZABETH, b. 10 Apr. 1776; m. Capt. John Perry. (See PERRY.)
- VIII. MOURNING, b. 25 Feb. 1778; m. James Hilliard. (See HILLIARD.)

Edgecomb County, Baron Cartaret to Nathan Boddie, Deed.

THIS INDENTURE made the First day of May in the year of our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and sixty two between the right Honorable John Earl Granville, Viscount Carteret and Baron Carteret, of Hawnes in the County of Bedford, in the Kingdom of Great Britain, Lord President of his Majesty's Most Honourable Privy Council, and Knight of the most Noble Order of the Garter, of the One part; and Nathan Boddie of Edgecomb County & the province of North Carolina, Planter, of the other part. WHEREAS his most Excellent Majesty King George the Second in and by a certain Indenture bearing date the seventeenth day of September in the eighteenth year of his reign, and in the year of our Lord One thousand seven Hundred and Forty four, and made between his said Most Excellent Majesty of the one part and the said John Earl Granville, by the name, Stile and Title, of the right Honourable John Lord Carteret, of the other part; DID for the consideration therein mentioned, Give and Grant, Release, Ratify and Confirm, to the said Earl (by the name, Stile and Title, of John Lord Carteret, as aforesaid) and his Heirs and Assigns, forever, a certain district, Territory or Parcel of Land, lying in the province of North Carolina in America, and all Sounds, Creeks, Havens, Ports, Rivers, Streams, and other Royalties, Franchises, Privileges, and Immunities, within the same, as they are therein set out, or described, allotted, granted and confirmed, to the said John Earl Granville, as aforesaid for one Eighth Part of the Charters granted by King Charles the Second, in the Fifteenth and Seventeenth years of his Reign to Eight Lords Proprietors of Carolina as by the

¹⁴ N. C. Col. Rec., Vol. 24, p. 141.

said Indenture duly enrolled in the High Court of Chancery in Great Britain, and in the Secretary's Office of the province of North Carolina, Reference being thereto had, will more fully appear. Now This Indenture Witnesseth, That as well for and in consideration of the sum of Ten shillings sterling Money to the said John Earl Granville, in hand paid, by the said Nathan Boddie, at or before the enscaling and delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof he the said Earl doth hereby acknowledge; as also for and in consideration of the Rent, Covenants, Exceptions, Provisos and Agreements, herein after-mentioned, reserved and contained and by and on the Part and Behalf of the said Nathan Boddie his heirs and assigns, to be paid, kept and performed; He, the said Earl hath given, granted, bargained, sold, and confirmed, and by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell and confirm, unto the said Nathan Boddie his heirs and Assigns forever, all the Tract or Parcel of vacant Land situate and being in the County of Edgewomb in the said Province Beginning at Thomas Whitfield's Corner a Pine then E. 20 poles to William Bennetts line then by his line South 20 E. 214 Pole to a red Oak then West 434 pole to a red oak then No. 180 Pole to Whitfields line then by said line to the first station. Containing in the whole Four Hundred and seventy nine acres of land; all which premises are more particularly described and set forth in the Plan or map thereof hereunto annexed; together with all Woods, Underwoods, Timber and Timber-trees, Water-courses; and the privilege of Hunting, Hawking, Fishing, Fowling, in and upon the premises and all Mines and Minerals whatsoever therein to be found (excepting and always reserving out of this present Grant unto the King's Most Excellent Majesty His Heirs and Successors, one Fourth part of all Gold and Silver mines to be found in and upon the premises; and also excepting, and always reserving unto the said John Earl Granville, his Heirs and Assigns one Moiety Half Part of the remaining Three Fourths of all such Gold and Silver mines; To Have and To Hold the said Tract or parcel of vacant land with all and singular other the premises with their appurtenances (Except before excepted) unto the said Nathan Boddie his heirs and assigns forever; Yielding and paying therefore yearly and every year, unto the said John Earl Granville, his Heirs or Assigns the yearly rent of Nineteen Shillings and two pence which is at the rate of Three Shillings Sterling for every Hundred Acres, and so in proportion for a less Quantity, at or upon the twenty-fifth day of March and the twenty-ninth day of September in every year, by even and equal Portions and to be paid at the Court House of the said County of Edgewomb to the said Earl, his Heirs or Assigns, or to his or their lawful attorney or Receiver for the time Being; the first payment thereof to be made on such of the aforementioned Days of Payment, as shall first happen after the date hereof. And the said Nathan Boddie for himself, his Heirs and Assigns, and for either and every of them doth hereby covenant, promise and agree, to and with the said Earl, His Heirs and Assigns, and to and with either and every of them, by these presents, in Manner and Form following: That is to say, Nathan Boddie, his heirs and assigns, shall and will yearly, and for every year forever, well and truly pay or cause to be paid unto the said Earl,

his Heirs or Assigns, or unto his or their lawful Attorney or Receiver for the time being, on the days and at the place aforesaid, the aforesaid yearly rent or sum of Nineteen Shillings and two pence by half yearly payments, as aforesaid; Provided Always, and this present Grant is hereby expressly declared and agreed, by and between the said parties, to be nevertheless as upon this condition, viz. That if it shall happen that the said yearly rent of Nineteen Shillings and two Pence or any part thereof shall, at any time hereafter be behind or unpaid for the space of six months, next over or after either of the aforementioned days of Payment (and no sufficient distress can be found on the premises when it shall be lawful to levy such Rents and Arrears, with the full costs, charges and Expences, in making the same). That then this present Grant, and all assignment thereof, shall be utterly void and of none Effect; And it shall be lawful for the said Earl, his Heirs or Assigns, to reenter into the said lands and to regrant the same to any other Person or Persons whomsoever, as if this Grant, and such assignments had never been made. IN WITNESS whereof, the parties above named have to these presents interchangeably set their hands and seals, the day and year herein first above written.

Be it remembered that on the day and Year first above written, Thomas Child, Esqr., by virtue of a special letter, of Attorney and Commission under the hand and seal of the above named John Earl Granville to him made for this purpose, and duly entered and registered in the name of the said Earl, subscribed this Grant with the said Earl's Title, and then seal and deliver the same as his the said Earl's act and Deed, in the presence of us.

Wm. Gibson
Jno. Linton

Granville
Thos. Child.

Edam'd.

by Jno. Linton

August Court, 1788: Proved by the oath of William Hall by the party of Harnds & ordered to be recorded.

Test. Wm. Hall, CC.

NATHAN BODDIE'S WILL

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN: I, Nathan Boddie, of Nash County, being in perfect mind and memory, do this second day of April One Thousand Seven Hundred and Ninety-Seven, make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following; this is to say:

FIRST: I give and bequeath to my son, Bennett, all my land lying in Wake County and on the Waters of Neuse River, also one hundred and fifty dollars.

THEN: I give and bequeath to my grandson, Elijah Boddie, the tract of land I bought of Sampson Nowhide containing three hundred and fifty acres. If the said Elijah should die before he arrives at the years of twenty-one, the said land to be sold and equally divided between all my children.

THEN: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Temperance, one Negro man, Archer.

THEN: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Mary, two hundred and fifty dollars and six cows and calves.

THEN: I give my daughter, Betsy, one Negro boy, Maurice, and one hundred pounds Virginia currency.

THEN: I give my daughter, Mourning, one feather bed and furniture, also one horse or mare, her choice, also the following:—Wench called Yellow Hannah and all her children, a Negro wench called Jude and all her children; also one Negro man called Luke, one boy called Jacob, girl called Aily, also two hundred dollars.

THEN: I give and bequeath to my son, George, the rest and residue of my estate of all kinds, whatsoever, Real and Personal, only, he is to pay my debts out of his part.

I appoint my son, George, Executor of this my last Will and Testament. I have hereunto set my hand and seal.

(Signed) Nathan Boddie (Seal)

WITNESSES:

her
Penelope X Manning
her
Peggy X Collins
mark
Wm. Boddie

Dec. 5th day, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Ninety-Seven. I desire this Codicil be added to my Will in form following:

My desire is that the Bequest that I have given away be paid in money be at the discretion of my Executor to be paid with note or ready money.

THEN: I give my grandson, Elijah Boddie, one feather bed and payable after he is 21 years of age, to remain in the hands of my Executor.

(Signed) Nathan Boddie (Seal)

IN PRESENCE OF US:

Rebecca Foster
Mary Hall
Wm. Boddie

A True Copy:

Attest: Wm. Hale, C. C.

6. WILLIS BODDIE⁴ (*William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) third son of Mary (Bennett) and William Boddie, married Catherine Barnes. Willis Boddie was witness to a deed from his grandfather William Bennett to his brother, Nathan Boddie, dated 30 March 1762, and also another one dated 4 March 1763. Deeds were acknowl-

edged and witnessed in Northampton County and recorded in Edgecombe County.

Martha Barnes, mother of Catherine Barnes, married second time — Lamon. She makes her will as Martha Lamon in Northampton County, 8 Sept. 1770 (Will Book 1, Page 206), in which she mentions sons James and John Barnes, daughter Catherine Boddie and grand-daughter Martha Boddie.

Willis Boddie was a planter and resided in Northampton County, N. C.

Children born in Northampton County:

11. I. WILLIE WILLIS, m. Jane Toole.
 - II. MARTHA, m. John Dawson of Bertie.
 - III. MARY, m. Gary Toole of Edgecombe.
7. WILLIAM⁴ BODDIE (*William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was fourth son of Mary (Bennett) and William Boddie. He was born 10 May 1749 and died 6 Jan. 1817. He married Martha Jones of Halifax County, 5 March 1780.

The federal census of 1790 shows William Boddie as residing in Nash County, and as having one son under 16 years of age and four daughters. He also had 21 slaves and was administrator of the estate of Micajah Thomas which had 56. William Boddie was tax collector for the county of Nash in 1784.¹⁵

Children born in Nash County:

- I. JUDITH, b. 26 Dec. 1780; m. 10 Mar. 1802 to Hill Jones.
 - II. SARAH, b. 23 Jan. 1783; m. (1) 27 Feb. 1805 to Nathan Whitehead; (2) 27 Jan. 1819 to Elisha Lott.
12. III. MARY, b. 7 Mar. 1785; m. John Sanders.
- IV. TEMPERANCE GREEN, b. 24 Mar. 1787; m. (1) 19 Feb. 1812, Arthur Whitehead; (2) 29 May 1827, Richard Arrington.
 - V. WILLIAM, b. 21 Mar. 1790; d. 2 Apr. 1806 in his 16 year while in school at Franklin Academy.
13. VI. WILLIAM WILLIS, b. 12 Dec. 1792; m. Tranquilla Sanders.
- VII. MARTHA ANNA, b. 30 June 1793; m. (1) Bennet Boddie Perry. (See PERRY); (2) Rev. Lott.
 - VIII. ELIZABETH JONES, b. 2 April 1795; m. 30 Dec. 1819, Milton Ison.
8. BENNETT⁵ BODDIE (*Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) eldest son of Nathan Boddie was born 9 Sept. 1763. He married Sarah

¹⁵ N. C. Col. Rec., Vol. XIX, p. 706.

Smith, daughter of John Smith Jr. and his wife, a Miss Exum. John Smith Jr. was son of Col. John Smith of Johnston County, N. C. Col. John Smith, b. 1699, d. 1777, was a member of the Assembly 1749, clerk of House of the Assembly 1750, was on the committee of safety and a lieutenant-colonel of militia 1776.

Bennett Boddie was left his father's land in Wake County, situated on the Creek road, twelve miles from Raleigh, near the Neuse River. He died 21 Feb. 1809. His wife died the same year and their children were taken to Nash County and reared by their uncle George.

Children born in Wake County, North Carolina:

- 13a. I. NATHAN VAN, b. 17 Oct. 1794; m. Elizabeth Williams Battle.
 II. CHLOE CRUDUP, b. 17 June 1796; m. William Battle. (See BATTLE.)
 14. III. JOHN EXUM, b. 20 Feb. 1798; m. Elizabeth Prince.
 IV. BENNETT, b. 19 July 1800; was killed at New Orleans in 1832.
 Cousin Fred Battle (see BATTLE), in a letter written long ago, says:

Dr. Bennett Boddie and a wealthy friend were supposed to have been robbed and murdered at New Orleans in 1832. They both had body servants and came by New Orleans with a view of settling at Memphis, Tenn., and were never heard of after reaching New Orleans. My uncle Bennett's fine library and some jewelry came to my father's care at Memphis. At that early day New Orleans was a pirate den and mails were very slow. It was some time before search was made. My uncle, John Exum, went there, but could never discover any traces. Some years after a negro told myself and cousin Sydney Boddie at Mobile, Ala., that he was the friend's body servant, and that all they knew was that they found themselves in the hands of a negro trader, who sold them to parties a long way apart and that was about all he could tell, so the matter had remained a mystery always. Bennett and his friend had a large amount of gold and were expecting to invest it in Memphis.

v. GEORGE, b. 20 Nov. 1803; died 1809.

9. ELIJAH⁵ BODDIE (*Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) second son of Nathan Boddie was born in 1765, m. Elizabeth Taylor December 1787, and died in 1788, leaving one posthumous child.
15. I. ELIJAH, b. 1788; m. Maria Platt Elliott.
10. GEORGE⁵ BODDIE (*Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) born 19 Nov. 1769, youngest son of Nathan Boddie, was executor of his father's will and was left the greater portion of his father's estate, including "Rosehill" in Nash County. He is said to have known every man in the County, and was the personal friend and adviser of most of them. He was elected to the House of Commons from Nash County in 1800, 1801, 1812, and to the Senate in 1813, 1814,



GEORGE BODDIE
No. 10

1815.¹⁵ He married the first time Susanna Parham Hill, daughter of Susan (Parham) and Thomas Hill, 7 May 1790. She was born in 1767, and died 15 Sept. 1798. The second time he married Lucy Williams, daughter of Col. John Williams, of Halifax County, 7 June 1801. She was born 15 March 1782 and died 23 April 1849.

George Boddie and his wife Lucy Williams leave us an example of faithful family fidelity. They took care of the children of George Boddie's two deceased brothers, Bennett and Elijah, and reared them as they did their own. They reared all together twenty-two children. George Boddie was therefore the father and foster-father of most of the Boddie family. Elijah Boddie, his nephew, whom he reared, in writing from Gallatin, Tenn., 10 Sept. 1814, says "Of all the men I ever knew, I think he is the best and will taste the purest joys of heaven." George Boddie died at "Rosehill," 12 Dec. 1842 and is buried in the family graveyard.

Children by first wife, born in Nash County:

- 15a. i. REBECCA, b. 7 Feb. 1791; m. James Peters.
 ii. CHLOE, b. 24 Dec. 1792; m. John Drake. They moved to Georgia and together with their two children died from poisoning administered in their food at the breakfast table.
16. iii. NATHAN, b. 17 Oct. 1795; m. Mary Thomas Smith.
17. iv. THOMAS HILL, b. 12 Nov. 1797; m. Clarissa Lanier.

Children by second wife, born in Nash County:

- v. MARY, b. 22 Feb. 1802; m. Josiah Crudup. (See CRUDUP.)
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Jan. 1804; died in infancy.
- vii. CATHARINE, b. 9 Aug. 1805; m. (1) Marmaduke Bell; (2) Malcolm McNeill. (See MCNEILL.)
18. viii. GEORGE, b. 6 May 1807; m. Mrs. Louisa Forbes. (Née CLARK.)
- ix. LOUISA, b. Feb. 1809; m. Bartholomew F. Moore and died without issue.
- x. JOHN WILLIAMS, b. 30 Nov. 1810; died unm. 1864 on his plantation in Hinds County, Miss.
- xi. ELIJAH, b. 17 Aug. 1812; died unm. 12 Sept. 1853 in Jackson, Miss. He wrote a short family history in 1840 which is now (1917) in possession of the editor, John Thomas Boddie.
- 18a. xii. WILLIAM BENNETT, b. 17 June 1814; m. Elizabeth Alston.
19. xiii. LUCY WILLIAMS, b. 29 Apr. 1816; m. Bartholomew F. Moore.
20. xiv. VAN RENSSELAER, b. 15 Apr. 1818; m. Caroline M. Perry.

21. xv. TEMPERANCE ANN, b. 14 Apr. 1829; m. John G. Yancey.
 22. xvi. WILLIE PERRY, b. 22 July 1822; m. Martha Rivers McNeill.
 23. xvii. NICHOLAS WILLIAMS, b. 25 Aug. 1825; m. Louisa Crutisp Boddie.

11. WILLIE WILLIS⁵ BODDIE (*Willis*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹), eldest child of Catherine (Barnes) and Willis Boddie, was a planter and resided in Northampton County, N. C. The Federal census of 1790 shows he had one daughter and one son under 16 years of age and 12 slaves. He died 4 Dec. 1814. He married Jane Toole, daughter of Sabrina and Lawrence Toole. Jane Toole Boddie died Sept. 1815.

Children born in Northampton County:

24. I. SABRINA TOOLE, b. 22 Feb. 1787; m. Ricks Lawrence.
 II. WILLIS HENRY, b. 10 July 1788; d. 14 July 1841, at Mt. Pleasant, Maury County, Tenn. He never married, but after the death of his brother-in-law, took care of his widowed sister and her children.

12. MARY⁵ BODDIE (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 7 Mar. 1785 and married 22 March 1814, Colonel John Sanders of Johnston County, N. C.

Colonel John Sanders represented Johnston County in the House of Commons 1803 to 1806.¹⁷ His first wife was Jemima —; He made his will 30 Aug. 1830;¹⁸ and names wife, Mary; Executors, William Willis Boddie and son Baldy; and following children:

- I. TRANQUILLA SANDERS (daughter of Jemima), b. 14 Jan. 1799; m. William Willis Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
 II. JOHN F. SANDERS.
 III. WILLIAM B. SANDERS.
 IV. WILLIS H. SANDERS.
 V. ROBERT A. SANDERS.
 VI. CLAUDIUS BROCK SANDERS, delivered the Salutatory Oration at the Univ. of N. C. June 1851.¹⁹ He resided in Johnston County and had several children, one of whom, Mary Boddie Sanders, married Mr. Stevens, present County Court Clerk of Johnston County.
 VII. BALDY SANDERS.
 VIII. JEMIMA J. SANDERS.
 IX. NANCY P. SANDERS.

13. WILLIAM WILLIS⁵ BODDIE (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County 12 Dec. 1792, and died there 9 Nov.

¹⁷ Wheeler's History of N. C.

¹⁸ Will Book 1, p. 416.

¹⁹ Wheeler's History of N. C., p. 128.



LUCY (WILLIAMS) BODDIE.
Wife of George Boddie

1845. He married Tranquilla Sanders (sometimes spelled Saunders), daughter of Col. John Sanders of Johnston County, North Carolina. She was born 4 Jan. 1799 and died 25 Oct. 1838.

William Willis Boddie had a long and distinguished career in the North Carolina General Assembly. He represented Nash County in the House of Commons 1818 and 1819 and was in the Senate from 1820 to 1832.²⁰

Children born in Nash County:

- i. JOHN SANDERS.
 25. ii. WILLIAM WILLIS, b. 5 Oct. 1821; m. Frances Kicks.
 26. iii. JAMES B. H., b. 7 Nov. 1825; m. Leah Vick.
 - iv. CORNELIA, m. (1) Rev. J. P. Moore; (2) Rev. John Hepinstall.
 - v. PENELOPE, m. Dr. Wilcy Person.
 - vi. THOMAS GEORGE, m. Mary Eliza Person.
- 13a. NATHAN VAN⁶ BODDIE (*Bennett*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Wake County, N. C., 17 Oct. 1794, and died in Troup County, Georgia, 14 Oct. 1857. He married 7 May 1818, Elizabeth Williams Battle, daughter of Captain William Battle (see BATTLE) and Mary Ann Williams (see JACOB WILLIAMS). She was a sister of William Battle who married Nathan Van's sister Chloe Crudup. Nathan Van Boddie remained with his Uncle George until he was twenty-one, when he moved to Warren County, Georgia and from thence to Troup County, where he bought a place seven miles from La Grange, Ga. His wife died 7 Jan. 1861.
- Children:
- i. BENNETT VAN, b. 26 Feb. 1819; m. Elizabeth Whitehead. He fought throughout the Civil War on the Southern Side and was killed at the battle of Gainesville, Ga., 24 Nov. 1864, leaving surviving him his wife and two small daughters: Kate m. (1) Arthur Yasley; (2) McElroy; Belle, m. Capt. W. J. Murphy of Harris County.
 27. ii. MARY BATTLE, b. 1821; m. Joseph A. L. Lee.
 28. iii. ISABELLA, b. 1823; m. W. C. Bray.
 - iv. LOUISIANA CRUDUP, b. ; m. Nicholas Williams Boddie. (See No. 23.)
 - v. GEORGE VAN, b. 1826; m. Miss Scott, no children.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 1829; m. A. Watson Battle, son of Lawrence Battle of Nash County, N. C. She died in 1867 leaving two daughters. (See BATTLE.)
 - vii. THOMAS ALFRED, b. 1833; m. Abey Smith.
 - viii. CHLOE CRUDUP.
 - ix. ELMIRA VANDALIA.

²⁰ Wheeler's History of N. C., p. 276.

14. JOHN EXUM⁶ BODDIE (*Bennett,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born in Wake County, N. C., 20 Feb. 1798, and died in Marengo County, Ala., in 1842. He was second son of Sarah (Smith) and Bennett Boddie. His father died when John Exum was eleven years of age, and he together with his brothers and sisters were reared by their uncle George Boddie of "Rosehill."*

John Exum Boddie married 17 Dec. 1823 Elizabeth M. Prince of Chatham County, N. C., born 31 Aug. 1807. He moved to Marengo County, Ala., in 1828. About this time members of every branch of the Boddie family were moving westward to Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, Tennessee, and Kentucky. The population of the Eastern coast was increasing rapidly, and some of the best and most productive land in America was awaiting development in the states farther west. New land could be broken up and planted with the aid of slaves, and a fortune made in cotton in a few years.

John Exum Boddie died in 1842 of typhoid fever. His wife pre-deceased him by one year. His home place, three miles from Gallion, Ala., and family bible are now in possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Emma McCormick.

Children:

- I. ELEANOR FRANCIS, b. 13 Apr. 1825; died unm.
 - II. SARAH V. L., b. 28 Oct. 1826; died unm.
 31. III. OLIVER BENNETT, b. 11 Apr. 1828; m. Josephine Rucker.
 - IV. SYDNEY L. P., b. 26 Jan. 1831; m. Martha Burks, died 1859 of typhoid fever and left two children: son was drowned in Mississippi River; daughter married man living in Memphis, Tenn.
 32. V. ARABELLA CLOE ANN ELIZABETH, b. 18 Aug. 1833; m. John Haywood Prince.
 - VI. JOHN EXUM, b. 1836; m. Emma Donelson, died 1859 of typhoid fever and left one daughter Laura who married Mora Sharpe of Nashville, Tenn.
15. ELIJAH⁶ BODDIE (*Elijah,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) born 1788 and reared in Nash County, N. C., moved to Sumner County, Tenn., near Gallatin about 1815. He married Maria Platt Elliott, of Sumner County, Tenn., 24 December 1816. She died 10 November 1846.*

Children born in Sumner County:

- 33 I. CHARLES ELLIOTT, b. 14 Aug. 1818; m. (1) Eveline Douglas; (2) Susan Haney.

34. II. ELIZABETH BLACKMAN, b. 26 Aug. 1820; m. Wm. Robert Elliston.
 III. MARY ELLIOTT, b. 27 Feb. 1823; m. Rufus K. Cage.
 IV. GEORGE, b. 14 Oct. 1825; d. 1 Sept. 1846.
 V. MOURNING HILLIARD, b. 26 Jan. 1828; m. Alfred Douglas (no children).
 VI. WILLIAM SUMMERFIELD, b. 4 May 1830; d. 11 June 1833.
 VII. MICAJAH THOMAS, b. 26 Apr. 1832; d. 29 June 1833.
 VIII. GULIELME, b. 26 Nov. 1834; d. 13 June 1835.
 IX. ELLA DOUGLAS, b. 15 June 1836; m. Henry Craft of Memphis, Tenn.,
 5 Nov. 1856 and has several children, one of whom, Henry Craft Jr.
 born 5 Feb. 1856, m. 21 June 1891 Margaret Emma Galloway, b.
 July 1869, and has four children; daughter m. Henry Curtis Dewey.
35. X. VAN BUREN BODDIE, b. 14 Dec. 1838; m. Anna Jewell.
36. XI. MARIA BODDIE, b. 5 Feb. 1841; m. Carrington Mason.

15a. REBECCA⁵ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹)
 was born at "Rosehill" Nash County, N. C., 7 Feb. 1791. She
 married James Peters of North Carolina.

Children born in Nash County, N. C.:

37. I. SUSANNAH HILL PETERS; m. Col. William Arthur.
 II. THOMAS HILL PETERS.
- 37b. III. GEORGE BODDIE PETERS; m. (1) Narvelina Williams; (2) Mrs. Evelina
 McDowell (née McNeil); (3) Jessie Helen McKissack.
- 37a. IV. ANN ELIZABETH PETERS, b. 15 June 1819; m. Benjamin Franklin Young.
- 37c. V. JOHN BUNTON PETERS, b. 15 Mar. 1817; m. Paralee Jackson.
 VI. LUCY PETERS.
 VII. MARY PETERS.
 VIII. JAMES PETERS.
 IX. REBECCA PETERS.
 X. ELLEN PAULINE PETERS, b. 1832; m. Dr. William Green Wright of
 Pine Bluff, Ark. Children: Mary Arthur, b. 15 April 1858; m. La
 Fayette Bell Scull; James Peters, b. 7 Jan. 1862; m. Ella Sutherland;
 Alice Lee, b. 28 Aug. 1861; m. James H. Mann.

16. NATHAN⁶ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹)
 was born 17 Oct. 1795 in Nash County, N. C., and died 26 Dec.
 1861 in Lauderdale County, Ala. He married Mary Thomas
 Smith in 1820 and moved to Lauderdale County, Ala., and reared
 a large family. His wife died 26 Dec. 1861.

Children:

38. I. SUSAN HILL, b. Dec. 1821; m. William H. Key.
 II. MARY E., b. 27 Mar. 1823; d. 10 June 1833.
 III. GEORGE BOLIVER, b. 10 Jan. 1825; d. 4 Sept. 1827.
 IV. FRANCES DREW, b. 24 Aug. 1827; d. 20 July 1851.
39. V. JAMES SMITH, b. 3 Apr. 1830; m. Julia Turner Cassety.

- 40. VI. REBECCA ANN, b. 28 Aug. 1832; m. Albert Hampden Jones.
- VII. MARY E., b. 1 Mar. 1836; d. Aug. 1841.
- VIII. NATHAN VAN, b. 6 Jan. 1839.
- IX. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 16 May 1842.
- X. MARY THOMAS, b. 28 Sept. 1845; m. James Parrish.

17. THOMAS HILL⁶ BODDIE (*George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 12 Nov. 1797 in Nash County, N. C., and died 12 Oct. 1826 in Madison County, Ala. He moved to Madison County, Ala., bought land near Huntsville in 1818 and married Clarissa Lanier, daughter of Mary (Dickson) (see DICKSON) and Isaac Lanier, 25 Jan. 1821. He died at the early age of 28. His wife married second time Col. Samuel H. N. Dickson of Alabama and had two children, Clarissa and Cornelia.

Children born in Madison County, Ala.:

- 41. I. GEORGE, b. 12 Nov. 1821; m. Mary Elizabeth Gildersleeve.
- 41a. II. FRANCES PICKETT, b. 13 Aug. 1823; m. John Benjamin Rumph.
- 42. III. CAROLINE LAFAYETTE, b. 15 Apr. 1825; m. A. C. Love.
- IV. THOMAS, b. 10 Sept. 1826; d. 29 Jan. 1832.

18. GEORGE⁶ BODDIE (*George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Nash County, first son of George Boddie and Lucy Williams, married Mrs. Forbes, née Louisa Clark, a daughter of General Wm. Clark of Pitt County, N. C. He represented Nash County in the House of Commons the years 1831 and 1834, and moved to Mississippi, near Jackson, about 1835. He died 10 May 1874 at his home place "Ellerslie" in Hinds County, Miss.

Children born in Hinds County, Miss.:

- I. CLAUDIA JANE, b. 25 Jan. 1845; d. 7 Oct. 1907; m. Hernando De Soto Money, U. S. Senator from Mississippi. Five children, Claudia Money, H. D. Money, George Money, Mable Money, and Lillie Money.
- II. GEORGE, b. 15 Sept. 1846; d. Feb. 1913 unm.
- III. WILLIAM, died unm.
- IV. NATHAN VAN RENSALAER, m. Sarah Atkinson.
- V. KATHERINE MCNEILL, lives at Biloxi, Miss.
- 43. VI. THOMAS HENRY, b. 20 Aug. 1856; m. Martha Jane Money.

18a. WILLIAM BENNETT⁶ BODDIE (*George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 17 June 1814, and died 1 Jan. 1854. He married Elizabeth Alston, daughter of Margaret (Thomas) and Joseph John Alston. (See ALSTON FAMILY HISTORY.)

Children:

- I. MARY, d. in Memphis, Tenn.; unm.
 - II. ELIZABETH.
 - 43b. III. LAURA, m. George C. Sebastian of New Orleans.
 - IV. ELLEN, m. Benjamin E. Jones; children: Annie Bartel Jones; Willie Boddie Jones, m. W. J. Kirkpatrick, Birmingham, Ala.; Bessie Jones, m. Al. Kennedy, Lufkin, Texas; Ben H. Jones; George S. Jones, of Canton, Miss.; Mollie Jones, m. ———Morgan.
 - V. LUCY, m. Andrew Crudup. (See CRUDUP.)
 - VI. WILLIAM.
 - 43a. VII. ANNIE, m. Herman Bartels.
19. LOUISA⁶ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) married B. F. Moore, 2 Dec. 1828. She died 4 Nov. 1829, and Mr. Moore married her younger sister, Lucy Williams Boddie, in 1835.

Bartholomew Figue Moore was born in Halifax County, N. C., 9 Jan. 1801. He was the son of James Moore, of Southampton County, Va., and wife Sally Lowe Lewis. His mother, Sally Lowe Lewis, was a daughter of Col. Exum Lewis of Edgecombe County. Mr. Moore graduated from University of North Carolina in 1820, studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1823, first practiced at Nashville, seat of Nash County. He moved to Halifax County, N. C., and was elected to the House of Commons serving two terms with great distinction. He was Attorney-General of N. C. in 1848, but resigned in 1851 to revise and draft the Statute Laws of the State, being chairman of a commission appointed for that purpose. Mr. Moore died at Raleigh, N. C., 27 Nov. 1878. His wife Lucy died 3 Jan. 1887.

Children of Lucy Williams (Boddie) and Bartholomew Figue Moore, born in Wake County, N. C.:

- I. MARY LOUISA MOORE, b. Friday 15 May 1836; d. 14 Dec. 1843.
- II. BARTHOLOMEW FIGUES MOORE, b. Sunday 18 Feb. 1838; d. 8 Nov. 1890.
- III. LUCY CATHARINE MOORE, b. Monday 30 Dec. 1839; m. (1) Peyton Tunstall Herring; (2) B. A. Capehart.
- IV. GEORGE BODDIE MOORE, b. Friday 24 Dec. 1841; d. 16 Mar. 1895.
- 44. V. SARAH LOUISA MOORE, b. Saturday 2 Mar. 1844; m. John Gatling.
- VI. ANNA MARIA MOORE, b. Friday 24 Oct. 1845; m. Joseph Parker 12 Sept. 1876, one son Bartholomew Moore Parker, b. 5 July 1878. Mr. Parker died Sept. 1888. His wife died 30 May 1915.
- VII. JAMES MOORE, b. Wed. 18 Jan. 1848; d. 31 July 1849.
- 45. VIII. ELLEN DOUGLAS MOORE, b. Tuesday 25 June 1850; m. J. P. Leach.

- ix. BEN MALTON MOORE, b. Friday 4 Mar. 1853; d. 17 Nov. 1913.
- 46. x. VAN BODDIE MOORE, b. Saturday 29 Sept. 1855; m. Mary Elizabeth Crudup.
- xi. JAMES MOORE, b. Thursday 28 Jan. 1858.

20. VAN RENSALAER⁶ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., and died 14 April 1847. He married Carolina M. Perry, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Perry of Warren County, N. C. (See PERRY.) She died 12 July 1876.

Children:

- i. LUCY WILLIAMS, m. William Henry Mason.
- ii. ELIZABETH TUNSTALL, m. Dewitt L. King.
- iii. SAMUEL PERRY, killed at the battle of Farmington, Tenn., 1863, and is buried on battlefield.
- iv. VAN RENSALAER, d. unm. 1864.

21. TEMPERANCE ANN⁶ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Vance County, N. C., 14 April 1820 and died there 18 April 1873. She married John G. Yancey, born 2 Feb. 1814, died 2 May 1874. Mr. Yancey was a banker and resided in Vance County.

Children born in Vance County:

- 46a. i. LUCY CLAY YANCEY, b. 25 Mar. 1844; m. George LeCarm Hunter.
- ii. GEORGE BODDIE YANCEY.
- iii. JOHN GREEN YANCEY.
- iv. JANE YANCEY, b. June 1841; m. John Fletcher Harris.
- v. MARY GRAVES YANCEY, m. Theodore Hill.
- vi. LEWIS YANCEY.

22. WILLIE PERRY⁶ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at "Rosehill," Nash County, N. C., 22 July 1822 and died at "Hemphill," Christian County, Kentucky, 9 Feb. 6 o'clock P.M. 1870. He married Martha Rivers McNeill, daughter of Martha (Rivers) and Malcolm McNeill (see McNEILL) at "Hemphill," Christian County, Kentucky, 11 Dec. 1848. Martha McNeill was born at the "White House" seven miles from Hopkinsville, Ky., 12 Feb. 1827 and died at "Hemphill" 29 July 1887.

Willie Perry Boddie was educated at Wake Forest College and the University of North Carolina. He made several trips to Europe during his early manhood and studied for some time in



With Perry Boddie
Age 27

England. His residence was "Glenmore," Coahoma County, Mississippi, where he had one of the largest plantations in the entire south.

Children:

47. I. ELIZABETH MCNEILL, b. 28 Dec. 1851; m. Lucien Dade Winston.
48. II. LUCY WILLIAMS, b. 6 Feb. 1854; m. John C. Anderson.
49. III. GEORGE, b. 5 Jan. 1856; m. Louise Lanier Clark.
- IV. MALCOLM MCNEILL, b. 25 Mar. 1858; d. 4 May 1898.
- V. WILLIE PERRY JR. I, b. 14 July 1861; d. 8 June 1866.
50. VI. JOHN THOMAS, b. 28 Feb. 1864; m. Judith Reynolds Lott.
- VII. WILLIE PERRY JR. II, b. 26 July 1866; d. 17 Aug. 1893.
- VIII. NICHOLAS VAN, b. 5 April 1869; m. Frances B. Williams at Guthrie, Ky., 7 Oct. 1891. He died 18 Oct. 1898 at Waco, Tex., leaving only child Frances Van., b. 14 Feb. 1894; m. Jan. 1917 Maj. William Toppen Merry, U. S. A. Maj. Merry has been promoted and is now Lieut. Col. in U. S. A. Daughter b. 12 Dec. 1917.

23. NICHOLAS WILLIAMS⁶ BODDIE (*George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at "Rosehill" in Nash County, N. C., 25 Aug. 1825, and died in Nash County, 22 June 1894. He was youngest son of George Boddie and inherited "Rosehill" from his father. He married, 5 Dec. 1850, Louisiana Crudup Boddie, his first cousin, daughter of Elizabeth (Battle) and Nathan Van Boddie of Troup County, Georgia. He was one of the best and most widely known men in the State, and like his father and grandfather before him represented Nash County in the State Senate for many years.

Children born in Nash County, N. C.:

- I. LUCY WILLIAMS.
 - II. NICHOLAS WILLIAMS.
 - III. GEORGE VAN.
 - IV. JOHN WILLIAMS.
 51. V. ANNA CRUDUP, m. Bennett Burr.
 - VI. THOMAS ALFRED BATTLE; went to Poughkeepsie, N. Y., at the age of 17 to attend college and shortly after his arrival disappeared and has never been heard from since.
24. SABRINA TOOLE⁶ BODDIE (*Willie Willis*,⁵ *Willis*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 22 Feb. 1787 in Northampton County, N. C., and died 6 Aug. 1867 in Maury County, Tenn. She married Ricks Lawrence of Northampton County, N. C., 3 Nov. 1803. Ricks Lawrence was born 25 Dec. 1774, and died 3 June 1824.

After his death, his wife and her brother, Willis Henry Boddie, moved to Mt. Pleasant, Maury County, Tenn.

Children born in Northampton County, N. C.:

- I. MARIA A. LAWRENCE, b. 6 Sept. 1804; m. James Moore Granberry, 25 Dec. 1825, and moved to Maury County, Tenn.
Children:
 1. Martha Granberry, m. Rev. John Stephenson Frierson.
Children:
 - i. Donna Frierson.
 - ii. John S. Frierson.
 2. Joseph John Granberry, m. Susan Brown.
 3. Annie Maria Granberry, m. Rufus Collier Jackson.
Children:
 - i. Nannie Maria Jackson.
 - ii. Martha Duncan Jackson.
 - iii. Charles Spurgeon Jackson.
 - iv. Rufus C. Jackson, Jr.
 - v. James Granberry Jackson of Nashville, Tenn., b. 3 Mar. 1873; m. 20 April 1899, Margaret Lytton Early, daughter of Eliza (Bostick) and John Fletcher Early.
Children:
 1. John Early Jackson, b. 29 Jan. 1902.
 2. Granberry Jackson, b. 27 Sept. 1916.
 3. Elizabeth Jackson, died in infancy.
- II. MATILDA RICKS LAWRENCE, b. 28 Jan. 1806, d. 18 July 1830; m. Lemuel Long, 23 Nov. 1823. He was born 10 Oct. 1799 in Northampton County, N. C., and died in Maury County, Tenn., 14 Nov. 1865.
Children:
 1. Lemuel Long, b. 17 Jan. 1827, d. 19 Aug. 1906; m. Martha Woodson Pillow, 19 Feb. 1857, daughter of Elvira Hall Dale and Jerome Boneparte Pillow, b. 29 June 1838; d. 26 April 1902.
Children:
 - i. Elvira Long, b. 16 May 1859; m. M. J. Orr.
 - ii. Maude Long, b. 18 Dec. 1860; d. unm.
 - iii. Annie Long, b. 5 Sept. 1862; m. Edward Alston Orr.
 - iv. Jerome Pillow Long, b. 6 May 1866; m. Rosa B. Taylor.
 - v. Cynthia Bethel Long, b. 13 Mar. 1868; d. unm.
 - vi. Mary Pillow Long, b. 29 Mar. 1871; died unm.
 - vii. Lemuel Ricks Long, b. 2 May 1875; m. Ethel Adams 30 April 1902, daughter of Mattie B. (Hughes) and John Adams; one child: Martha Stewart Long, b. 29 June 1904. Mr. Long is a minister of the Methodist Church and lives in Brooksville, Miss.
 - viii. William Bethel Long, b. 29 April 1878; m. Emmie Rawls.



MARTHA (MCNEILL) BODDIE
Wife of Willie P. Boddie

2. John Long, b. 11 Oct. 1828; died unm.
3. Willis Boddie Long, b. 12 Sept. 1829; m. 17 Nov. 1852, Elizabeth Thorp Dawson, dau. of Patse (Hunter) and John Dawson.

Children:

- i. Willis Boddie Long, b. 22 June 1855, d. S. P. 3 Mar. 1916.
- ii. Mary Matilda Long, b. 24 Feb. 1857.
- iii. Lemuel Lawrence Long, b. 24 Dec. 1859.
- iv. Martha Green Long.
- v. John Henry Long.
- vi. Elizabeth Alston Long, b. 15 Nov. 1868; m. Edward Thomas Oliver.

Children:

1. Edna Winter Oliver, b. 26 July 1895.
2. William Hall Oliver, b. 2 June 1899.
3. Edward Thomas Oliver, b. 8 Aug. 1901.
4. Calvin Boddie Oliver, b. 17 June 1904.
5. Richard Alston Oliver, b. 28 Mar. 1910.
4. William Atherton Long, b. 22 Feb. 1871; d. 28 Mar. 1904.
5. Maria Dawson Long, b. 16 June 1876; d. 19 Nov. 1905.
6. Emma Winter Long, b. 16 Nov. 1878; m. Joseph Benderman.

- III. JANE TOOLE LAWRENCE, b. 17 Mar. 1809; m. Dr. Simon Peter Frierson.

Children:

1. Mary Jordan Frierson, b.
2. Luther Lawrence Frierson, b.
3. Ida Jane Frierson, b. 7 April 1853; m. S. H. Goodloe, son of Adeline and Dabney Goodloe.

Children:

- i. Genevieve Goodloe, died in infancy.
- ii. Mary Jordan Goodloe, b. Aug. 1893.

53. IV. SABRINA BODDIE LAWRENCE, b. 26 Dec. 1811; m. John M. Francis.
 V. MARTHA WILLIE LAWRENCE, b. 10 April 1814; m. Benjamin R. Harris.
 VI. WILLIE WILLIS LAWRENCE, b. 10 June 1817; d. 6 Sept. 1821.
 VII. JOHN DAVID LAWRENCE, b. 23 Aug. 1819; d. 2 Sept. 1825.

25. WILLIAM WILLIS⁶ BODDIE (*William Willis*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 5 October 1821, at Nashville, Nash County, N. C., and died there 26 September 1870. He was married 18 May 1848 at Nashville to Francis Ricks who was born April 1827 at Nashville, Nash County, N. C., and died there 9 August 1863. She was the daughter of Anna (Vick) and John Ricks.

William Willis Boddie was a member of the celebrated North Carolina General Assembly 1868-70. He represented Nash County, and was one of the very few democrats in that Assembly. He was an enthusiastic temperance advocate, anticipating by half a century the movement in North Carolina.

Children born in Nash County, N. C.:

- I. TEMPERANCE ANN VIRGINIA, b. 15 July 1849; m. H. A. Blow.
 - II. CELESTIA MINORA, b. 23 October 1850.
 54. III. WILLIS, b. 6 May 1852; m. Georgie Taylor Perry.
 - IV. WILLIE PERSON, b. 10 May 1854; unm.
 - 54a. V. MARY PRICE, b. 13 Feb. 1856; m. William Montgomery Herbert and had ten children, of whom William M. Herbert, Jr. b. Feb. 1875, m. Vera Price Fowlkes, daughter of T. C. Fowlkes of Lunenburg County, Va.; Children: Grace Vernon Herbert, b. 23 Sept. 1899; Etta Mae Herbert, b. June 1915. Mr. Herbert resides at Kingston, N. C.
 55. VI. JOHN BUCHANAN, b. 27 August 1858; m. Eugenia Taylor.
 - VII. THOMAS GEORGE, b. 6 July 1860; never married.
26. JAMES B. H.⁶ BODDIE (*William Willis*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, 7 Nov. 1825, and died ———. He married 12 Sept. 1848, Leah Vick, daughter of Capt. Assil Vick. She was born 5 May 1830, in Nash County, N. C., and died there 11 Nov. 1911.

Children:

- I. ELIZABETH CORNELIA, b. 23 June 1849; m. William T. Griffin.
 - II. MARY CLEORA, b. 15 May 1851; m. C. F. Boddie. Children: Lena, Mamily Cleora, Elizabeth, C. F. Jr., and Meville.
 - III. LEAH LUVENTA, b. 10 July 1853; m. M. W. Strickland.
 - IV. TRANQUILLA, b. June 1855; died in infancy.
 - V. THOMAS ASSIL, b. 15 June 1857; m. Sallie Sledge. Children: Mary, Leah, Sallie, Tempe, James W., William White, and Thomas Assil.
 56. VI. NEEDHAM PRICE, b. 15 Nov. 1859; m. Lela Lynda Sherrod.
 - VII. SAMUEL VICK, b. July 1861; died in infancy.
 - VIII. VIOLA VICK, b. 2 Oct. 1863.
 - IX. JAMES B. H., b. 26 Jan. 1867; m. Minnie Sherrod. Children: Thelma, James B. H. Jr., and Lela L.
 - X. FLORA McIVOR, b. 25 Aug. 1869; m. Rev. Samuel T. Moyle. Children: Samuel T. Jr., William Boddie, and Monte.
27. MARY BATTLE⁷ BODDIE (*Nathan Van*,⁶ *Bennett*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) married Joseph A. L. Lee at LaGrange, Troup County, Ga., Sept. 1845. Joseph A. L. Lee was born at Lees-

ville, Edgefield County, South Carolina, and died at Columbus, Muscogee County, Ga., 6 June 1874. His wife died 16 Oct. 1903.

Children:

- I. OSCAR LEE, b. 4 Aug. 1846; m. Mary Virginia Jenkins.
- II. FLORENCE LEE, b. 8 Feb. 1848; m. William Milton Hawkins.
- III. ISABELLA LEE, b. Oct. 1850; m. Vivian Rutherford.
- IV. MARY ANN LEE, b. Dec. 1852; m. William Scott Couch.
- V. ELIZABETH ELEANOR LEE, b. 1854; died in infancy.
- VI. EDGAR LEE, b. Sept. 1856; d. 6 Jan. 1909.
- VII. JOSEPHINE LEE, b. Nov. 1859; m. J. Monroe Barker.
- VIII. ANNIE LAURA LEE, b. May 1861; m. J. McKenney Barker.

28. ISABELLA⁷ BODDIE (*Nathan Van,⁶ Bennett,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) fourth child of Elizabeth (Battle) and Nathan Van Boddie, married Capt. W. C. Bray, of Talbot County, Ga., in 1846 and moved to White Sulphur Springs. She died 20 Dec. 1859. Capt. Bray died 28 June 1880.

Children:

- I. RICHARD VAN BRAY, m. Annie E. Seay of South Carolina, lived in Savannah when married, now lives in S. Carolina and has 7 children.
- II. JULIA BRAY, m. W. J. Dunlap of Meriweather Co., Ga., four children, 2 sons and 2 daughters.
- III. NATHAN VAN BRAY, single, lives in Indian Territory.
- IV. MARY BATTLE BRAY, m. Shepherd Heard of La Grange, Ga., lives at White Sulphur Springs, two children.
- V. WM. W. BRAY, m. Delilah Carr, granddaughter of Gen. McIntosh "Creek Nation" Indian Territory.
- VI. ISABELLA BODDIE BRAY.

31. OLIVER BENNETT⁷ BODDIE (*John Exum,⁶ Bennett,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Marengo County, Ala., 11 April 1828, and died there of typhoid fever at early age of 31, in 1859. He attended Cumberland University at Lebanon, Tenn., and afterwards a college located in New York City. He married in 1845 Josephine Rucker, daughter of Louise (Winchester) and Edmund Rucker. (See RUCKER.) His two brothers John Exum and Sydney also died of typhoid fever about the same time in 1859. His wife was born in Rutherford County, Tenn., 1828, and died in Birmingham, Ala., 1888. Mr. Boddie was a planter, and resided near Gallion in Marengo County, Ala.

Children:

57. I. JOHN BENNETT, b. 20 Oct. 1849; m. (1) Annie H. Perryman; (2) Jennie Cieves.
 II. WILLIAM SYDNEY, b. 1851; died in infancy.
 III. GEORGE WINCHESTER, b. 1853; died at age of 18 of typhoid fever.
 IV. OLIVER BENNETT, b. 1855; died unmarried.
 V. THOMAS EDMUND, b. 1857; moved to Texas 1891 and is said to have married and had children.
58. VI. MARY, b. 1859; m. (1) Henry Wyatt; (2) William C. Patterson.
32. ARABELLA CHLOE ANN ELIZABETH⁷ BODDIE (*John Exum,⁶ Bennett,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Marengo County, 18 Aug. 1833, and died there 19 Oct. 1891. She married John Haywood Prince at Dayton, Marengo County, Ala., 16 May 1849. John H. Prince was an officer in both the Mexican and Civil Wars, and had a splendid military record. He was a native of North Carolina being born in that State 7 Oct. 1825. He died in Marengo County, 13 Jan. 1897.

Children born in Marengo County:

59. I. JULIA ELIZABETH PRINCE, b. 16 July 1850; m. Henry S. Bertlett.
 II. JOHN EDMUND PRINCE, b. 6 Apr. 1852; m. Belle Prince Smith.
 III. SYDNEY ALEXANDER PRINCE, b. 3 Dec. 1853; d. 29 Aug. 1863.
 IV. OLIVER HAYWOOD PRINCE, b. 7 Nov. 1855; d. 30 Dec. 1871.
 V. ROBERT JOSEPH PRINCE, b. 6 Apr. 1857; d. 6 Sept. 1857.
 VI. RICHARD KNOTT PRINCE, b. 14 Aug. 1858; d. 13 Aug. 1866.
60. VII. EMMA BODDIE PRINCE, b. 4 Feb. 1860; m. T. J. McCormick.
 VIII. BELLE ELEANOR PRINCE, b. 21 July 1861; d. 17 Aug. 1869.
 IX. MARY BROWN PRINCE, b. 5 Dec. 1865; d. 6 Sept. 1868.
 X. JENNIE MOORE PRINCE, b. 10 May 1868; d. 26 Aug. 1868.
33. CHARLES ELLIOTT⁷ BODDIE (*Elijah,⁶ Elijah,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Sumner County, 14 Aug. 1818, and married Evalina Douglas 24 Jan. 1839. He inherited the old home place, "Walnut Grove," Sumner County, Tenn.

Children born in Sumner County, Tenn.:

- I. MARTHA, m. (—) David, died leaving one daughter who is Mrs. Judge Cooper of Marshall, Texas.
 II. ELIZABETH, m. (—) Baber and lives in Bebe, Ark., has several children.
 III. SARAH, m. (—) Cage and lives in Gallatin, Tenn., has one son and four daughters.
 IV. MARIA, m. (—) Downer, and lives in Grand Junction, Colo.
 V. ELIJAH, was killed in the Civil War, a soldier in the Confederate Service.
 VI. GEORGE, a lawyer of Gallatin, Tenn., and was for many years County Clerk of Sumner County, married and has several daughters, one Mary Elliston, and one son, James B.

34. ELIZABETH BLACKMAN⁷ BODDIE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Sumner County, Tenn., 26 Aug. 1820, and died 16 Feb. 1904. She married William Robert Elliston, who was born at Nashville, Tenn., 25 Dec. 1815, and died there on 4 July 1870.

Children born in Nashville, Tenn.:

- I. ELIJAH BODDIE ELLISTON, b. 25 Jan. 1841; m. Leonora Chapman.
61. II. LOUISE ELLISTON, b. 26 Jan. 1844; m. Lunsford P. Yandell.
- III. WILLIAM ROBERT ELLISTON.
62. IV. JOSEPHINE ELLISTON, b. 3 Aug. 1847; m. Norman Farrell.
- V. LIZINKA ELLISTON, b. Dec. 1848; m. Edward Buford of Nashville, Tenn.
Children: (1) Elizabeth, b. 22 Mar. 1880; m. Arthur Francis Evans. Mr. Evans d. 8 Apr. 1911. (2) Eleanor, b. 19 May 1882; m. Herbert Vincent Jones of Kansas City, Mo. Their children are: Eleanor Buford, b. 12 Apr. 1909; Vincent Scott, b. 13 Mar. 1915; Edward Buford, b. 16 July 1916. (3) Mildred, b. 22 Sept. 1889; m. Marcellus Bradley Frost. (4) Edward, b. 19 Feb. 1891.

35. VAN BUREN⁷ BODDIE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Sumner County, Tenn., 14 Dec. 1838. He married Anna E. Jewell on 4 April 1861. She was a daughter of Clara (Lewis) and John McCabe Jewell, and was born at Opalusas, St. Landry Parish, La., Aug. 1844. Van Buren Boddie died of yellow fever at Memphis, Tenn., 15 Oct. 1878.

Children:

- I. MARY ELLA, b. 19 Jan. 1862; d. 1 Sept. 1878.
- II. CLARA JEWELL, b. 28 Dec. 1863; d. 18 Sept. 1878.
63. III. LOUISE ELLISTON, b. 24 Sept. 1865; m. Chas. H. Chidester.
- IV. MONA DOUGLAS, b. 26 Nov. 1866; m. Eugene R. Chaney. Children: Eugene Rutledge, b. 24 Aug. 1897; Van Boddie, b. 14 Feb. 1899; Gladys, b. Dec. 1896.
64. V. VAN BUREN, b. 20 Jan. 1869; m. Sallie Fay Shields.
- VI. AMELIA LEWIS, b. 18 Sept. 1871.
- VII. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Dec. 1873; d. 26 Sept. 1878.
65. VIII. ANNA JEWELL, b. 25 Mar. 1876; m. Robert F. Bunting.

36. MARIA⁷ BODDIE (*Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Sumner County, Tenn., 5 Feb. 1841, and married Carrington Mason of Memphis, Tenn.

Children:

- I. ELLISTON MASON.
- II. LUNSFORD MASON.

- III. ALFRED DOUGLAS MASON, m. 15 Nov. 1899 to Mary Eulalie Walker of Little Rock, Ark. Children: Alfred D. Jr., b. 26 Aug. 1900; Carrington, b. 19 Nov. 1901.
- IV. MADDIE MASON, m. 20 Oct. 1896. Homer Reid Staunford, U.S. N. of Alton, Ill. Children: Elizabeth Louise, b. 26 Jan. 1898; Carrington Mason, b. 6 Jan. 1900.
- V. ELIZABETH McEWEN MASON, m. 7 Nov. 1904, Henry Demarest Lloyd of Winnetka, Ill. They reside at Newton, Mass. Children: Henry Demarest Jr., b. 18 Oct. 1907; Carrington Mason, b. 9 June 1910; Elizabeth Mason, b. 9 Oct. 1916.

37. SUSANNAH HILL PETERS⁷ (*Rebecca⁶ Boddie, George⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) married Col. William Arthur of Spring Hill, Tenn. She died in 1866 and her husband died in 1883.

Children:

- I. SUSAN ARTHUR.
- II. ANN ELIZA ARTHUR, m. Thomas Henry McNeill. (See McNEILL.)
- 65b.** III. REBECCA JONES ARTHUR, b. 9 May 1833; m. James Ronald Chalmers.

37a. ANN ELIZABETH PETERS⁷ (*Rebecca Boddie,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Maury County, Tenn., 15 June 1819, and died at Marshall, Texas, 25 February 1912. She married 21 November 1840 at Tippah, Miss., Benjamin Franklin Young, born 10 August 1810 in the Greenville District, S. C., and died 24 May 1863 at Marshall, Tex. Dr. Young was a physician and resided at Marshall, Texas.

Children:

- I. JAMES WILLIAM YOUNG, b. 5 Sept. 1841; m. Nannie Keys.
- II. CHARLES FRANKLIN YOUNG, b. 4 Nov. 1844.
- III. MARY PETERS YOUNG, b. 29 Nov. 1846; m. Capt. Joseph C. Terrell who died 15 Oct. 1909. Mrs. Terrell resides at Fort Worth, Texas. She was one of the organizers of the Texas Federation of Womans Clubs of which she was the second president and was instrumental in securing the enactment of the Rural Public Library Law of Texas, by means of which free circulating libraries were introduced in the various counties. Mrs. Terrell was also a director of the General Federation of Womans Clubs in 1902-1906.
- 65c.** IV. FANNIE E. YOUNG, b. 4 Feb. 1849; m. Alfred B. De Loach.
- V. THOMAS PETERS YOUNG, b. 20 July 1851; m. Katie Knight.
- VI. EDWARD LEONIDAS YOUNG, b. 5 Mar. 1854; d. April 1855.
- VII. ANNA GREEN YOUNG, b. 18 Sept. 1856.
- VIII. WILLIAM ARTHUR YOUNG, b. 24 June 1859; d. 27 Oct. 1899.
- IX. ELLEN REBECCA YOUNG, b. 2 Mar. 1863; m. Robert Campbell Martin.

37c. JOHN BUNTON PETERS⁷ (*Rebecca Boddie,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 15 Mar. 1817, and died at Camden, Ark., 10 July 1864. He married, 11 Nov. 1840, Paralee Jackson, born 2 Sept. 1820 at Florence, Ala., and died 2 June 1866 at Camden, Ark.

Children:

- I. PARALEE REBECCA PETERS, b. 4 Dec. 1842; m. Joseph Jordan Southerland and had one daughter, Ella Francis, b. 12 June 1865, who married James Peters Wright of Camden, Ark.
- II. ELLEN BUNTON PETERS, b. Nov. 1845; d. unm.
- III. ANN JACKSON PETERS; m. John Thomas Brame. Children: Ellen Goode Brame, b. 1 Oct. 1875, m. August Apil; Mary Peters Brame, b. Nov. 18, m. Robert O. Jeffres; Annie Brame, b. 4 Dec. 1883.

37b. GEORGE BODDIE PETERS⁷ (*Rebecca⁶ Boddie, George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in North Carolina, died in Memphis, Tenn., in 1888 aged 76. He married first Marvelina Williams, second Mrs. Evelina McDonell, née McNeill, third Jessie Helen McKissack. Dr. Peters was a prominent physician. He moved to Bolivar, Tenn., and in 1859 was elected State Senator. After the war he moved to his plantation in Arkansas and later to Memphis, Tenn. Dr. Peters was elected a State Senator while in Arkansas in 1885 and served one term.

Children by second wife:

- I. THOMAS McNEIL PETERS, b. 21 May 1842; d. unm.
- II. IRENE PETERS, b. 27 Feb. 1844; d. 22 July 1845.
- III. JAMES ARTHUR PETERS, b. 28 Dec. 1845; d. unm.
- IV. CLARA POLK PETERS, b. 20 Jan. 1848.
- 65a.** V. GEORGE BODDIE PETERS, b. 11 Jan. 1850; m. Kate Belle Greenlaw.
- VI. MARY ELIZA PETERS, b. 9 Jan. 1852; d. 20 Dec. 1853.
- VII. SAMUEL McNEIL PETERS, b. 1 Oct. 1853; d. 13 Sept. 1854.

Children by third wife:

- VIII. WILLIAM McKISSACK PETERS, b. 16 Mar. 1859; d. unm.
- IX. LUCY MARY PETERS, b. 11 Nov. 1861; d. unm.
- X. MEDORA W. PETERS, b. 26 Jan. 1864; m. Henry J. Lenore.
- XI. KATE C. PETERS, b. 23 Dec. 1871; m. Ezra Wallace Holden. Children: William Robert Holden, b. 25 May 1899.
- XII. ROBERT LEE PETERS, b. 9 Mar. 1876; m. Emma Clark, one child, Emma Lee.

38. SUSAN HILL⁷ BODDIE (*Nathan,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Lauderdale County, Ala., Dec. 1823, and

died there 23 Jan. 1893. She married William Henry Key 2 Feb. 1843. He died 7 Dec. 1896.

Children:

- I. MARY ANN KEY, b. 6 Jan. 1844; d. 12 Jan. 1844.
 66. II. MARY HILL KEY, b. 25 Dec. 1845; m. Joseph C. Conner.
 67. III. ELIZABETH BLOW KEY, b. 2 Mar. 1847; m. Malcolm Graeme Stewart.
 - IV. SUSAN BODDIE KEY, b. 12 Oct. 1850; m. Melville Pride.
 - V. FRANCES BODDIE KEY, b. 2 July 1853; m. James Polk Murdock, 3 Mar. 1875. Children: Susan Key, b. 3 Aug. 1876; Albert Jones, 25 July 1881.
 - VI. WM. H. KEY JR., b. 5 Feb. 1857; m. Rosa Erma Inger, no children.
 - VII. CHARLOTTE CHARLES KEY, b. 16 Dec. 1859; m. Charles M. Watson.
39. JAMES SMITH⁷ BODDIE (*Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 3 April 1830 in Lauderdale County, Ala. He married Julia Turner Cassity 25 Jan. 1859 and resided at Florence, Ala.

Children:

68. I. CHLOE, b. 31 Dec. 1860; m. Seth Washington Warfield. (See BODDIE No. 82.)
 - II. MARY TON, b. Oct. 1862; m. Gillington Chrisoln in 1883. Children: Chloe Boddie, Corinne, Lewis, James Boddie, and Gillington.
40. REBECCA ANN⁷ BODDIE (*Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Lauderdale County, 28 Aug. 1832, and died there April 1887. She married Albert Hampden Jones, 6 Mar. 1855. He was born in Madison County, Ala., 22 June 1822, and died in Lauderdale County, Ala., where he was a practicing physician, 8 Feb. 1884.

Children born in Lauderdale County, Ala.:

- I. FREDERICK FEARN JONES, b. 9 Mar. 1856; d. 13 June 1868.
69. II. SUSAN HILL JONES, b. 24 Feb. 1858; m. John R. Price.
- III. MARY PHILIPPA JONES, b. 30 Jan. 1860.
- IV. PERCY RIVERS JONES, b. 8 Sept. 1862; m. Esther Raboteau Beale.
- V. EMMETT LEE JONES, b. 27 May 1865; m. Annie Rebecca Ford, 18 Nov. 1887, in Montgomery, Ala. They reside in Cumberland, Md. Children:
 - i. Olivia Rebecca Jones.
 - ii. Albert Hampden Jones.
 - iii. Arthur Ford Jones.
 - iv. Edward Vaughn Jones.
 - v. Emmett Lee Jones.
 - vi. Mary Phillpa Jones.
 - vii. Marjorie Goodman Jones.

VI. LOUISE JONES, b. 8 Jan. 1868.

VII. MISSIE JONES, b. Apr. 1871; d. 29 Oct. 1871.

41. GEORGE⁷ BODDIE (*Thomas Hill*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Madison County, Ala., near Huntsville, 12 Nov. 1821, and died near Camden, Ark., 19 Oct. 1882. He married, 11 Nov. 1847, Mary Elizabeth Gildersleeve, born 6 Oct. 1824, near Newbern, N. C., died 28 June 1900 at Camden, Ark., daughter of Martha (Jones) and John Gildersleeve.²¹

After his marriage George Boddie, together with his brother-in-law Dr. John Benjamin Rumph, moved to Ouachita County, Arkansas, near Camden, in 1849. Arkansas was then comparatively a wilderness, and the tide of migration was just beginning to cross the Mississippi to the West.

George Boddie was a planter and acquired a large estate. He served in Capt. Wilkerson's Company, Crawford's Regiment, Slemmon's Brigade, Cabell's Division of Gen'l Price's cavalry during the Civil War, and had a horse killed under him in a battle near Springfield, Mo., which accident occurred in Price's famous raid through Missouri.

George Boddie in appearance was over six feet tall, weighed 165 pounds, had heavy dark hair, wore no beard, figure straight and erect, eyes hazel gray.

Children:

70. I. JOHN RUMPH, b. 30 Oct. 1848; m. (1) Cornelia Kimball Smoker; (2) Mrs. Lucie Smoker Hunt (née Smoker).
 II. WILLIS THOMAS, b. 1 Feb. 1851; d. unm.
 III. GEORGE GILDERSLEEVE, b. 12 Feb. 1853; d. unm.
- 70b. IV. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 4 Dec. 1855; m. Edward Gallie Coleman.
 V. SARAH CATHERINE, b. 27 April 1858; d. unm.
 VI. FRANCES CAROLINE, b. 19 Dec. 1860; m. W. A. Moseley of Camden, Ark., 21 Dec. 1887. He was born 7 Nov. 1852.
 Children:
 1. Harry Fisher Moseley, b. 30 Oct. 1888.
 2. George Boddie Moseley, b. 14 Nov. 1891.
- VII. ROBERT LEE, b. 22 Sept. 1863; m. Mrs. Sallie Farley (née Higgins).
 Children:
 1. Robert Lee, b. 2 Oct. 1898.

²¹ The History of the Gildersleeve Family containing the Ancestry of John Gildersleeve is now being compiled by William L. Gildersleeve, Meriden, Conn.

2. Hubert, b. 24 Feb. 1900.

3. George, b. 8 July 1907; d. 29 April 1999. Mrs. Sallie Higgins Farley was born 18 May 1870. She was the widow of Thomas Farley when she married Robert Lee Boddie and had two small children, Albert and Eddie Farley.

- 41a.** FRANCES PICKETT⁷ BODDIE (*Thomas Hill*,⁵ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Madison, Ala., 13 Aug. 1823, and died 9 Oct. 1858, in Ouachita County, Arkansas. She married Dr. John Benjamin Rumph, 25 Jan. 1845.

Dr. Rumph was born 25 Dec. 1822 in the Orangeburg District in South Carolina, and graduated with first honors from the Charleston Medical College in 1844. He moved with his brother-in-law George Boddie to Ouachita County, Arkansas, in February 1849, and settled several miles from Camden, Ark., where he resided until his death. Dr. Rumph was elected to the legislature of Arkansas in 1852 and served two terms. After reconstruction days he was again returned to the legislature in 1874.

Children:

- I. GEORGE BODDIE RUMPH, b. 21 Aug. 1847; m. Virginia Jordan.
- 70a.** II. CORALIE RUMPH, b. 27 June 1850; m. Edmund Rucks.
- III. BETTY FRANCIS RUMPH, b. 7 Dec. 1852; d. 27 Jan. 1880.
- IV. THOMAS LOUIS RUMPH, b. 7 April 1855.
- 70c.** V. FLORENCE RUMPH, b. 22 April 1857; m. Edward Clifton.

- 42.** CAROLINE LAFAYETTE⁷ BODDIE (*Thomas Hill*,⁵ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Lauderdale County, Ala., 15 April 1825, and died in Autauga County, Ala., 3 June 1912. She married A. C. Love, of Autauga County, Alabama, 1843.

Children born in Autauga County:

- I. IRENE LOVE, b. 15 June 1844; d. 26 Jan. 1871; m. Malcolm Smith Wadsworth 6 Nov. 1866.
Children:
 - 1. Alfred Wadsworth, b. 18 Dec. 1869; m. Clara Smith.
 - 2. Thomas Wadsworth, b. 13 Jan. 1871; m. Lillian Jones.
- II. THOMAS BODDIE LOVE, b. 26 Sept. 1845; d. 10 Mar. 1910. He served in the Confederate Army at an early age, was a soldier in the Autauga Guards. He was also a Justice of the Peace for many years and represented Autauga County in the Alabama Legislature from 1896 to 1898. At the time of his death he was Back Tax Commissioner for the County and Chairman of the Board of Education. He married 21 Dec. 1871, Julia Catharine Holmes, b. 8 Feb. 1850, daughter of Sarah Wooden (Taylor) and Henry Dee Holmes of Autauga County.
Children:

1. Annie Ross, b. 18 Sept. 1872; m. Kirk Long.
 2. Carrie Taylor, b. 24 Feb. 1875.
 3. Julia Irene, b. 19 May 1877; m. James Long.
 4. Henry Addison, b. 30 Jan. 1880; m. Mrs. Gussie Allbritton.
 5. Martha Pauline, b. 30 Jan. 1883; m. Benjamin Gardener.
 6. Laura Louisa, b. 27 Jan. 1886.
 7. Salline Holmes, b. 6 Sept. 1888; d. 1 Oct. 1901.
 8. Thomas Boddie Jr., b. 22 Mar. 1894.
- III. MARY CAROLINE LOVE, b. 6 Mar. 1847; d. 14 Dec. 1862.
- IV. ADDISON CLEMENT LOVE, b. 17 Sept. 1849; m. 4 Mar. 1860, Elizabeth Milier, b. 24 July 1854; d. 15 Nov. 1887.
Children:
1. Mary Lafayette, b. 14 Dec. 1880; m. James Wilson.
 2. La Fayette Miller, b. 10 June 1883.
 3. Tillie Clare, b. 19 Apr. 1886.
- V. SUSAN FRANCES LOVE, b. 14 Oct. 1851; d. 22 Sept. 1886; m. 11 May 1881, Malcolm Smith Wadsworth.
Children:
1. Merrill Pratt Wadsworth, b. 1 Mar. 1883; m. Pearl Bates.
 2. Malcolm Wadsworth, b. 4 Dec. 1885; m. Sarah Bates.
 3. Arch Wadsworth, b. 25 Mar. 1886.
 4. Frank Wadsworth, b. 25 Mar. 1886; m. Fannie Roy.
- VI. WILLIAM ISAAC LOVE, b. 17 May 1853; d. 22 June 1905; m. Caroline Haigler.
- VII. ADA JANE LOVE, b. 28 Mar. 1855; m. Perry Alexander Dunn, b. 19 April 1855; d. 6 July 1901, son of Eliza (Works) and William Dunn.
Children:
1. William Lanier Dunn, b. 12 Sept. 1877; m. Lillian Belle Matthews.
 2. Nora Ellen Dunn, b. 14 Mar. 1881; m. William Carey Whetstone.
 3. Perry Alexander Dunn, b. 24 Aug. 1883; m. Myriam Baker McGee.
 4. Benjamin Dunn, b. 31 Mar. 1885; m. Carlie Stewart.
 5. James Gee Dunn, b. 25 Sept. 1887; m. Myrtle Godbold.
 6. Annie Lyde Dunn, b. 17 Sept. 1890; m. J. B. Coefield.
 7. Boddie Dunn, b. 31 Aug. 1891; m. Cassie Barnes.
 8. Fannie Love Dunn, b. 17 Oct. 1894.
 9. George Graham Dunn, b. 31 July 1894.
- VIII. WYNONA ANN LOVE, b. 5 Mar. 1857; m. William Northington, b. 22 Oct. 1849; d. 17 Feb. 1913 in Autauga County.
Children:
1. Frances Irene Northington, b. 28 Feb. 1878; m. Claude Rogers.
 2. Addison Northington, b. 5 Jan. 1882; m. Byrd Deramus.
 3. William Meeks Northington, b. 6 May 1889.
 4. John Stewart Northington, b. 25 Mar. 1886.
 5. Jennie Selena Northington, b. 14 Feb. 1888; m. Walter Gokon.
 6. James Northington, b. 25 April 1890; m. Allie Capley.

7. Caroline Northington, b. 23 Feb. 1872.
8. Mary Jane Northington, b. 6 April 1894.
9. Joe Marcles Northington, b. 6 April 1898.
10. Wynona Northington, b. 11 April 1896; m. Cleve McDowell.
- ix. VIRGINIA CORNELIA LOVE, b. 11 Mar. 1859; d. 1 April 1887.
- x. MARY CATHARINE ELIZABETH LOVE, b. 4 May 1861; m. Alex Brock.
Children:
 1. LILLIAN BELLE BROCK, b. 4 April 1881; m. Ben. Hogg.
- xi. GEORGE BODDIE LOVE, b. 19 Oct. 1853; m. 21 Dec. 1892 Fannie A. Haigler, b. 27 April 1879, daughter of Fannie (Dixon) and Henry Edward Haigler.
Children:
 1. Caroline Dixon, b. 15 Sept. 1893.
 2. William Edward, b. 18 Feb. 1895.
 3. James Addison, b. —.
 4. Payne —, b. 24 Dec. 1895.
 5. Fannie George, b. 14 Apr. 1899.
 6. Frank Bookhart, b. 22 May 1906.
- xii. CRAWFORD LA FAYETTE LOVE, b. 2 Feb. 1857.

43. THOMAS HENRY⁷ BODDIE (*George*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at "Ellerslie," Madison County, Miss., 20 Aug. 1856, and died at Money, LeFlore County, Miss., 25 Dec. 1907. He married at Carrollton, Carroll County, Miss., 2 Nov. 1881, Martha Jane Money, daughter of Trypheni (Vardiman) and Pierson Money. She was born at Carrollton, Miss., 21 July 1856, and died at Berclair, LeFlore County, Miss., 28 Jan. 1915.

Thomas Henry Boddie was a planter, and while a young man moved to a plantation near Dodds Ferry in the Mississippi Delta. Later he moved to Carrollton and his last days were spent on a plantation near Money, Miss.

Children born in Mississippi:

- i. PIERSON MONEY, b. 21 Aug. 1882; m. Maggie May Kuykendall.
 - ii. LOUISE, b. 11 Oct. 1884; m. Sam Vassa Aston.
 - 71.** iii. CLAUDIA, b. 28 Jan. 1887; m. Clyde Allen Stancill.
 - iv. GEORGE, b. Feb. 1889; d. unm.
 - v. KATHERINE, b. 22 Dec. 1895; m. Weakly Watt Swain at Itta Bena, Miss., 23 Feb. 1915; son of Susie Paralie (Hartman) and James Monroe Swain. He was born at Nashville, Tenn., 15 Oct. 1891, and is an accountant with the American Steel Foundries at Granite City, Ill. Children: Aline Lunier, b. 30 Aug. 1915.
- 43b.** LAURA⁷ BODDIE (*William Bennett*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Jackson, Hinds County, Mississippi,

5 May 1849. She married George Calhoun Sebastian of New Orleans, La., and resides at 1201 North Dorgenious Street, New Orleans, La.

Children:

- I. MAY FIELDING SEBASTIAN, b. 12 Mar. 1866; m. Robert Green Campbell. Children: Robert Green Campbell, Will West Campbell, Lilly Sebastian Campbell, May Fielding Campbell, Evelyn Campbell.
- II. LILLY STUART SEBASTIAN, b. 12 Mar. 1866; m. William Alice West and resides at Norwood, La. Children: George Sebastian West, Laura Boddie West, William Alice West.
- III. CHARLES WILLIAM SEBASTIAN, b. 23 Sept. 1867; m. Mary Sebastian and resides at 674 Topeka St., Shreveport, La. Children: Lida Sebastian, Wallace Sebastian, Annie Adele Sebastian.
- IV. ANNIE T. SEBASTIAN, b. 23 Sept. 1871.
- V. GEORGE CALHOUN SEBASTIAN, died in infancy.
- VI. CLARA LEE SEBASTIAN, b. April 1873; m. Jasper Cordell Snyder and lives in New Orleans. Children: Jennie C. Snyder, Clara Lee Snyder.
- VII. JOHN TOBIN SEBASTIAN, b. June 1877; m. Mary Loomis Madden and lives at Norwood, La. Children: Newton Loomis Sebastian, John Tobin Sebastian, Juliet Madden Sebastian.
- VIII. AMELIA BWADUATER SEBASTIAN, b. Jan. 1879; m. Joseph N. Bosworth and resides at 559 S. Pryor St., Atlanta, Ga. One son, Marvin Bosworth.
- IX. JUANITA PRESTON SEBASTIAN, b. Mar. 1881; m. William L. Byers of Norwood, La. One daughter, Margaret Boddie Byers.

43a. ANNIE⁷ BODDIE (*William Bennett*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at Raleigh, N. C., and moved with her father and family to Mississippi, where she married Herman Bartels of Canton, Miss.

Children born in Canton, Miss.:

- I. ROBERT LEE BARTELS, b. 9 Mar. 1885; m. 15 July 1907 at Memphis, Tenn., Gertrude Tidwell, born 16 Feb. 1882 at Jackson, Tenn., daughter of Eliza (Harris) and Joseph D. Tidwell. Mr. Bartels is a lawyer and resides at Memphis, Tenn. Children: Gertrude Bartels, b. 21 Apr. 1908; William Boddie Bartels, b. 19 Nov. 1914.
- II. IDA BARTELS, b. 21 Aug. 1878.

44. SARAH LOUISA⁷ MOORE (*Lucy Williams*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 2 Mar. 1844, and died 3 Feb. 1891. She married John Gatling, who died 6 May 1888.

Children:

- I. MARY GATLING, b. 23 Feb. 1870; d. 27 July 1870.
72. II. BARTHOLOMEW MOORE GATLING, b. 12 Apr. 1871; m. Leonora Crudup.
- III. JOHN GATLING, b. 7 Aug. 1872; m. (1) Anna Gales; (2) Jane Menges.
- IV. ROBERT GATLING, b. 21 Sept. 1873; d. 4 June 1874.
- V. ROBERT RIDDICK GATLING, b. 23 Oct. 1874.
- VI. GEORGE BODDIE GATLING, b. 13 Nov. 1875; m. Ala M. Paysner.

45. ELLEN DOUGLAS⁷ MOORE (*Lucy Williams⁶ Boddie, George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 25 June 1850. She married John P. Leach of Littleton, N. C. He was born 17 Jan. 1846 in Johnston County, and died 11 Feb. 1914 at 10 P.M.

Children:

- I. LUCY J. LEACH, b. 16 Mar. 1873.
- II. ELIZA B. LEACH, b. 24 July 1874; d. 17 July 1875.
- III. MABEL LEACH, b. 28 Oct. 1875; m. Richard Morris.
- IV. KATHERINE H. LEACH, b. 7 Nov. 1877; m. (1) Jefferson W. Boucher; (2) John Burrus Cole.
- V. JOHN P. LEACH, b. 23 July 1879 at Littleton Warren County; m. first Mary Ann Ricks, who died 19 Mar. 1906 leaving one daughter Mary Ricks Leach, b. 19 Mar. 1906; m. second Sallie Miles Johnston, three children: Katherine Moore, b. 13 Nov. 1911; Rebecca Johnston, b. 22 Feb. 1913; John P. Jr., born at "Mosby Hall" 18 Sept. 1914.
- VI. SALLY MOORE LEACH, b. 19 Oct. 1883 at Littleton, N. C.; m. 17 Apr. 1906 Joseph P. Pippen. Children: Ellen Douglas, b. 19 Feb. 1907; Mary Powell, b. 15 Feb. 1901; Sally Moore, b. 11 May 1913.

46. VAN BODDIE⁷ MOORE (*Lucy Williams,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 29 Sept. 1855, and 15 Jan. 1889 married Mary Elizabeth Crudup. (See CRUDUP.)

Children:

- I. LUCY CATHERINE MOORE, b. 1 Apr. 1880.
 - II. WILLIAM CRUDUP MOORE, b. 10 Sept. 1892.
 - III. ALBERTINE CRUDUP MOORE, b. 1 Aug. 1894.
 - IV. BARTHOLOMEW FIGUES MOORE, b. 27 Feb. 1898.
- 46a. LUCY CLAY YANCEY⁷ (*Temperance Ann⁶ Boddie, George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 25 Mar. 1844 in Warren County, N. C., and died 18 Jan. 1911. She married Dr. George LeCarm Hunter of Ridgeway, Fairfield, South Carolina, born 17 Nov. 1832, died 8 April 1893.

Children:

- I. LULA HUNTER, b. 29 Apr. 1867, in Hopkinsville, Christian County, Ky.; married John Perry Lovelady, born 20 Mar. 1853, son of Sarah (Monroe) and Andrew Jackson Lovelady of Pickens County, Ga. Mr. Lovelady is a stockman and resides at San Antonio, Texas. Children: Lula Yancey Lovelady, b. 23 July 1898, Edwena Monroe Lovelady, b. 3 Feb. 1900.

47. ELIZABETH McNEILL⁷ BODDIE (*Willie Perry*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Christian County, Ky., 28 Dec. 1851. She married Lucien Dade Winston, who was born on his father's estate in Culpepper County, Va., 20 Jan. 1836, and died April 1914. He was son of William A. and Mary H. Wallace Winston. At the first call of Virginia to arms he enlisted, 11 April 1861, as a private in the Culpepper Minute Men, assigned to the 13th Infantry, Elgy's Brigade, Jackson's Division. After the campaign of that division through the opening year of the war, he enlisted in April 1862, at Acquia Creek, in Purcell's battery, Pegram's battalion, with which he served until Lee's army surrendered on the field of Appomattox. Among the engagements in which he participated were those of Manassas, Snicker's Ferry, Fredericksburg, the Wilderness, Cedar Mountain, Rappahannock, Richmond, Gettysburg, Petersburg, Appomattox. The family line of Mr. Winston is fully traced in an interesting work of the Rev. Philip Slaughter, D.D., entitled the "Winston-Henry Genealogy, St. Marks Parish."

Children:

- I. MARTHA McNEILL WINSTON, b. 26 June 1880; m. Louis Semmerville. Children: Louis Rogers and Winston McNeill.
 - II. MARY WALLACE WINSTON, b. 19 Nov. 1882.
 - III. MALCOLM BODDIE WINSTON, b. 27 Oct. 1884.
 - IV. LUCIEN DADE WINSTON Jr., b. 1 Apr. 1887; m. Lucy Long. Children: Lucien D. Jr. and a daughter, Lucy Robb.
 - V. ELIZABETH BODDIE WINSTON, b. 5 Sept. 1889.
48. LUCY WILLIAMS⁷ BODDIE (*Willie Perry*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 6 Feb. 1854. She married John Chestnut Anderson, of Carlinville, Ill., at "Hemphill," Christian County, Ky., 7 Oct. 1880. Mr. Anderson is president of the Anderson Bank, Carlinville, Ill., and resides there.

Children:

- I. JESSIE CLAUD ANDERSON, b. 11 Aug. 1881; m. Alex Morrison Crawford.
- II. JOHN MALCOLM ANDERSON, b. 7 Oct. 1882; m. Bertie Mayfield Burke.
- III. MARTHA RIVERS ANDERSON, b. 28 Nov. 1884.
- IV. RIVERS McNEILL ANDERSON, b. 28 Dec. 1886; m. Judith Jordan.
- V. LUCILLE ANDERSON, b. 25 Dec. 1889.
- VI. PERRY ANDERSON, b. 27 May 1892.
- VII. JAMES CRITTENDEN ANDERSON, b. 4 Sept. 1894.
- VIII. MARY VAN ANDERSON, b. 30 Sept. 1897.

49. GEORGE⁷ BODDIE (*Willie Perry*,⁵ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) married Louise Lanier Clark of Jackson, Miss., and resides near Hopkinsville, Christian County, Ky.

Children born in Christian County, Ky.:

- I. ELIZABETH LANE, died in infancy.
- II. WILLIE PERRY, died in infancy.
- III. GEORGE.
- IV. MARTHA RIVERS.
- V. MALCOLM McNEILL.
- VI. SIDNEY LANIER.

50. JOHN THOMAS BODDIE,⁷ Editor and Publisher of this book (*Willie Perry*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 28 Feb. 1864 at Jackson, Miss. He married Judith Reynolds Lott, daughter of Mary C. Reynolds and Uriah Lott, 26 Dec. 1894, at All Angels Church, New York City. He received his education at Webbs School, Culleoka, Tenn., Kentucky Military Institute, and Vanderbilt University.

He was formerly President of the Vanderbilt Alumni Association of Chicago, and of the Chicago Alumni Club of the Phi Delta Theta fraternity, and is one of the trustees for endowment funds of the fraternity.

Mr. Boddie is a member of the Virginia Historical Society, the National Historical Society, State Literary and Historical Association of North Carolina, Tennessee Historical Society, Chicago Historical Society, also a member of the Society of the Colonial Wars, Sons of American Revolution, a member of the University Club of Chicago, and Indian Hill Country Club.

He resides at Winnetka, Illinois, and is engaged in the real estate business in Chicago.



JOHN THOMAS BERRY
X 11

Children born in Chicago, Illinois:

- I. JUDITH JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1904.
 - II. JOHN THOMAS, b. 12 Dec. 1906.
51. ANNA CRUDUP⁷ BODDIE (*Nicholas Williams,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born at "Rosehill," Nash County N. C., 3 April 1863. She married Bennett Bunn of Rocky Mount, N. C., son of Sarah (Sims) and William Bennett Bunn. Mr. Bunn was postmaster at Rocky Mount, N. C., at time of his death which occurred 31 March 1894. Mrs. Bunn inherited "Rosehill" which place has now been in possession of her family 175 years.
- Children born at "Rosehill," Nash County, N. C.:
- I. NICHOLAS BODDIE BUNN, b. 31 July 1839, name changed to Nicholas Bunn Boddie.
 - II. PETER HINES BUNN, b. Dec. 1890; d. 27 Dec. 1892.
 - III. PETER HINES BUNN II, b. 19 Apr. 1893.
 - IV. LUCY BENNETT BUNN, b. 17 Mar. 1895.
53. SABRINA BODDIE⁷ LAWRENCE (*Sabrina Toole Boddie,⁶ Willie Willis,⁵ Willis,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 27 Dec. 1811 in Northampton County, N. C., was fourth daughter of Sabrina Toole Boddie and Ricks Lawrence. She married John Mourning Francis, 26 Dec. 1832 at Columbia, Tenn. He was born in Richmond, Va., 10 Nov. 1804, and died at Columbia, Tenn., 5 Aug. 1881. His wife Sabrina died 6 Feb. 1893.
- Children born in Maury County, Tenn.:
73. I. CORNELIA FRANCIS, b. 9 June 1834; m. Amos Washington Warfield.
 - II. WILLIE BODDIE FRANCIS, b. 27 Aug. 1836; d. 7 July 1853.
54. WILLIS⁷ BODDIE (*William Willis,⁶ William Willis,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born 6 May 1852 in Nashville, Nash County, N. C., and died 8 Aug. 1903, at Louisburg, Franklin County, N. C. He married at Louisburg on 13 Dec. 1876, Georgie Taylor Perry, who was born 24 May 1856 at Laurel, Franklin County, N. C. She was the daughter of Dr. Samuel Perry and Elizabeth Pettaway Gee. (See PERRY.) Willis Boddie was a physician and planter and resided in Franklin County, N. C.
- Children:
74. I. WILLIAM WILLIS, b. 25 Nov. 1877; m. Helen St. Clair Scott.
 - II. SAMUEL PERRY, b. 24 Jan. 1880; m. Lucy Clifton.
 - III. STERLING GEE, b. 8 Apr. 1886; m. Lucy Smith.

- IV. FRANCES RICKS, b. 26 July 1888; m. David W. Solvey.
- V. BETSY BURKE, b. 30 Sept. 1890; m. Joseph W. Mann.
- VI. THOMAS GEORGE, b. 26 Dec. 1892; unm.

55. JOHN BUCHANAN⁷ BODDIE (*William Willis*,⁶ *William Willis*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 27 Aug. 1858. He married, 29 Nov. 1883, Eugenia Brampton Taylor, daughter of Indiana (Ricks) and Kinchen Carlis Taylor. His wife was born near Whitakers, Nash County, N. C., 28 Dec. 1861. John Buchanan Boddie was Treasurer of Nash County from 1880 to 1885, Postmaster at Nashville from 1894 to 1898, Registrar of deeds of Nash County from 1908 to the present time. At the election of 1910 he received every vote polled in the county, except one.

Children born in Nash County:

- I. JOHN BUCHANAN, b. 2 Oct. 1884.
- II. EMPRESS EUGENIA, b. 20 Apr. 1886.
- III. LOUISE PERRY, b. 9 Feb. 1883; d. 12 Dec. 1893.

56. NEEDEDHAM PRICE⁷ BODDIE (*James Bolivar Hammitt*,⁶ *William Willis*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 5 Nov. 1849. He married 16 June 1885 at Hopgood, Halifax County, N. C., to Lela Lynda Sherrod, daughter of Margaret Hymrin and W. W. Sherrod. She was born 18 Jan. 1863 near Hamilton, Martin County, N. C. Mr. Boddie formerly resided in Nash County, but moved to Durham, N. C., where he is a practicing physician.

Children:

- 75. I. FRANCES SHERROD, b. 5 May 1886; m. Edna Furgerson.
- II. NEEDEDHAM JAMES, b. 5 July 1887; m. Henrietta Webb.
- III. LELA LIVINIA, b. 6 May 1889; d. 3 Nov. 1903.
- IV. ELLA MARGARET, b. 3 June 1891.

57. JOHN BENNETT⁸ BODDIE (*Oliver Bennett*,⁷ *John Exum*,⁶ *Bennett*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at "Cragfont," General Winchester's home in Sumner County, Tenn., 20 Oct. 1849, and died at Castalian Springs, Tenn., 13 Oct. 1890 of typhoid fever. He was relieved of the disabilities of nonage at the age of eighteen by act of the Legislature of Alabama in order to assume charge of the estate of his father, who had died when John B. was of the age of ten years. He was educated at the University of



JUDITH JOHN BODDIE AND JOHN THOMAS BODDIE, JR.

Mississippi and moved to Birmingham in 1882 when that place had a population of only 3,000 inhabitants. He became interested in the coal and iron industry and Birmingham real estate and was instrumental in the early development of the city.

John B. Boddie married in Buena Vista, Monroe County, Ala., 19 July 1879, Annie Henrietta Perryman, daughter of Elizabeth (Stover) and Mumford De Jarnette Perryman (see McWILLIE). Annie H. Perryman was born in Monroe County, Ala., 21 July 1859, and died in Birmingham, Ala., in 1882. She was valedictorian of her class at Judson Institute, Marion, Alabama. His second marriage was to Jennie Cleves of Memphis, Tenn., in January 1885.

Children by first wife, born in Marengo County, Ala.:

76. i. JOHN BENNETT, b. 5 Dec. 1880; m. Emma McCall.

Children by second wife, born in Birmingham, Ala.:

- ii. MARY CORINNE, b. 22 Oct. 1885; d. 15 Mar. 1895.

58. MARY^b BODDIE (*Oliver Bennett,⁷ John Exum,⁶ Bennett,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born in Marengo County, Ala., 1859. She married first, Henry Wyatt of Marion, Ala., who died in 1888; second, William C. Patterson of Gallatin, Tenn. She resides three miles from Gallatin, Sumner County, Tenn.

Children born in Sumner County, Tenn.:

- i. MARY BODDIE PATTERSON, b. 10 Oct. 1897.
ii. OLIVER RUCKER PATTERSON, b. 30 Oct. 1890.

60. EMMIE BODDIE PRINCE³ (*Arabella C. A. E.⁷ Boddie, John Exum,⁶ Bennett,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹*) was born near Gallion, Marengo County, 4 Feb. 1860. She married, 7 May 1884, Thomas Jefferson McCormick, who was born at Spring Hill, Marengo County, 26 April 1858.

Children born in Marengo County:

- i. JOHN THOMAS MCCORMICK, b. 19 Dec. 1885; m. Nettie Lawson.
ii. JULIA PRINCE MCCORMICK, b. 2 Mar. 1887; m. Robert Quincy Clements.
iii. WILLIAM ALLEN MCCORMICK, b. 25 Mar. 1888.
iv. FREDERICK MOORE MCCORMICK, b. 12 Nov. 1890.
v. HENRY BARTLETT MCCORMICK, b. 26 Oct. 1891; d. 27 Sept. 1893.
vi. OLIVER HAYWOOD MCCORMICK, b. 12 Mar. 1893; d. 22 Aug. 1893.
vii. JAMES HILMAN CLEVELAND MCCORMICK, b. 12 Sept. 1894.

- VIII. BELLE BODDIE McCORMICK, b. 9 Jan. 1897.
- IX. TURNER ASHBY McCORMICK, b. 8 Sept. 1899.
- X. ROBERT PRINCE McCORMICK, b. 23 Sept. 1902.

61. LOUISE ELLISTON⁸ (*Elizabeth Blackman Boddie*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 26 Jan. 1844 in Nashville, Tenn. She married Lunsford Pitt Yandell of Louisville, Ky.

Children born in Louisville, Ky.:

- I. ENID YANDELL.
- II. MAUDE YANDELL.
- III. ELSIE YANDELL, m. 22 Nov. 1899 Donn Barber of New York City, b. 19 Oct. 1871. Children: Elizabeth Barber, b. 1 July 1902; Louise Barber, b. 18 Dec. 1903; Elsie Barber, b. 13 Feb. 1907; Donn Barber, b. 20 Apr. 1911.
- IV. LUNSFORD PITT YANDELL, m. 5 Feb. 1902, Elizabeth Horsford, b. in Thompson, Conn., 13 April 1873. Children: Lunsford Pitt Yandell, b. 17 Nov. 1902; Hope Gay Yandell, b. 25 July 1906; Josephine Gay Yandell, b. 24 Nov. 1908; David Wendell Yandell, b. 24 Aug. 1910; Elizabeth Horsford Yandell, b. 12 Nov. 1913.

62. JOSEPHINE ELLISTON⁸ (*Elizabeth Blackman Boddie*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 3 Aug. 1847. She married Norman Farrell of Nashville, Tenn., 27 Jan. 1869. Mr. Farrell was born at Nashville, Tenn., 17 Aug. 1843, son of Barbara (Kirkman) and John Farrell and resides in Nashville, Tenn.

Children born in Nashville, Tenn.:

- I. WILLIAM ELLISTON FARRELL, b. 7 Feb. 1870; m. Emily Cottrell, 2 June 1900 at Philadelphia, Penn. Children: (1) Cottrell, b. 12 June 1901. (2) Elliston, b. 27 July 1904. (3) Emily, b. 14 July 1908.
- II. ELLEN KIRKMAN FARRELL, b. 9 Feb. 1872; d. 10 July 1876.
- III. NORMAN FARRELL, b. 1 Dec. 1874.
- IV. LOUIS ELLISTON FARRELL, b. 17 Dec. 1878; m. Malvina Wilson, dau. of Malvina (Winchester) and Edwin Wilson. Children: (1) Louis, b. 27 Jan. 1911. (2) Eliza Elliston, b. 19 Oct. 1912. (3) Jean, b. 21 Jan. 1914. (4) Edwin, b. 10 July 1915.
- V. HERBERT FARRELL, b. 6 Dec. 1882; m. Helena Ritchie Clark, 28 Aug. 1909 at Nashville, Tenn. Children: (1) Herbert, b. 18 Oct. 1913.
- VI. JOSEPHINE ELLISTON FARRELL, b. 22 Feb. 1886.
- VII. LIZINKA ELLISTON FARRELL, b. 24 Nov. 1889.

63. LOUISA ELLISTON⁸ BODDIE (*Van Buren*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 24 Sept. 1865. She married Charles H. Chidester 18 Nov. 1884.

Children:

- I. MONA BARCLAY CHIDESTER, b. 1 Oct. 1885.
- II. ANNA JEWELL CHIDESTER, b. 15 Jan. 1888.
- III. GLADYS JEWELL CHIDESTER, b. 14 July 1889.

64. VAN BUREN⁸ BODDIE (*Van Buren*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 20 Jan. 1869. He was married 13 March 1895 at Greenville, Miss., to Sallie Fay Shields, daughter of Sallie (Walton) and John W. Shields, of Washington County, Miss. Sallie Fay Shields was born at Greenville, Miss., 13 Nov. 1875. Mr. Boddie is a lawyer and resides at Greenville, Miss. He represented Greenville County in the State Senate for several years.

Children born in Greenville, Miss.:

- I. MARY SHIELDS, b. 24 June 1896; d. 19 June 1897.
- II. DOROTHY FAY, b. 19 Jan. 1900.
- III. MARY SHIELDS, b. 18 Jan. 1903.

65. ANNA JEWELL⁸ BODDIE (*Van Buren*,⁷ *Elijah*,⁶ *Elijah*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Memphis, Tenn., 25 March 1876. She married Robert Franklin Bunting, son of Chrissie (Sharpe) and Robert F. Bunting at Memphis, Tenn., 14 July 1897. He was born in Nashville, Tenn., and at present is a manufacturer residing in New York City.

Children:

- I. ROBERT FRANKLIN BUNTING, b. 28 Dec. 1900.
- II. WILLIAM BODDIE BUNTING, b. 4 Feb. 1903.
- III. DAPHNE BUNTING, b. 19 Sept. 1905.
- IV. DOROTHY BUNTING, b. 14 April 1907.

65b. REBECCA JONES ARTHUR⁸ (*Susannah Hill Peters*,⁷ *Rebecca*⁶ *Boddie*, *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 9 May 1833 and died Sept. 1899. She married 6 June 1854 James Ronald Chalmers, born 12 Jan. 1831, and died April 1898.

Mr. Chalmers was a planter and resided at Holly Springs, Miss.

Children born at Holly Springs, Miss.:

- 76a. I. KATE HENDERSON CHALMERS, b. 18 June 1857; m. Dr. William Rogers.
 - II. IRENE CHALMERS.
- 65a. GEORGE BODDIE PETERS⁸ (*George Boddie Peters*,⁷ *Rebecca*⁶ *Boddie*, *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born near Boli-

ver, Tenn., 11 Jan. 1850, and died at Colorado Springs, Colo., 6 Dec. 1906. He married, 13 June 1872 at Memphis, Tenn., Kate Bell Greenlaw, born Sept. 1854, and died 12 March 1897, daughter of Sarah (Wickham) and Oliver Greenlaw of Memphis, Tenn. Mr. Peters was a lawyer and resided at Memphis, Tenn.

Children born in Memphis, Tenn.:

- I. EVELYN McNEAL PETERS, b. 10 May 1873; m. (1) Ruyatt Collier Estes and has one daughter Katherine Peters Estes, b. 15 Aug. 1893; m. (2) Charles Newell Burch of Memphis, Tenn.
- II. MINNIE GREENLAW PETERS, b. 31 Jan. 1875; m. Elisha Eldridge Wright.
- III. MADGE CLAIKE PETERS, b. 19 Jan. 1877; d. Dec. 1878.
- IV. KATIE BELL PETERS, b. 23 May 1880; m. Daniel Collins Gillett.
- V. CLARA POLK PETERS, b. 6 Oct. 1882; m. Henry C. Pfeiffer.
- VI. JAMES ARTHUR PETERS, b. 19 Oct. 1884; m. Bessie Hadenaux.
- VII. GEORGE BODDIE PETERS, b. 24 April 1889; m. Mary Young.

65c. FANNIE E. YOUNG⁴ (*Ann Elizabeth Peters*,⁷ *Rebecca Boddie*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at Marshall, Texas, 4 Feb. 1849. She married 22 Nov. 1871 at Marshall, Texas, Alfred Burton De Loach, born 19 April 1837 in Lexington, Sumter County, Alabama, died 21 Oct. 1891 at Texarkana, Texas, son of Etheldra (Roby) and Alfred Burton De Loach. Mr. De Loach was a physician and resided at Texarkana, Texas.

Children:

- I. LAWRENCE EADS DE LOACH, b. 1 Dec. 1872; m. Margaret Watts.
- II. ETHELDRA DE LOACH, b. 25 June 1874; m. William Littlejohn Martin.
- III. ALFRED BURTON DE LOACH, b. 29 Jan. 1876; m. Emma Wisdom.
- IV. MARY DE LOACH, b. 24 Jan. 1879.
- V. FANNIE DE LOACH, b. 20 June 1881.
- VI. ANNIE LEE DE LOACH, b. 16 Nov. 1883; m. William Poag Littlejohn.

66. MARY HILL KEY⁸ (*Susan Hill*⁷ *Boddie*, *Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 25 Dec. 1845. She was married to Joseph C. Conner, 15 Dec. 1869. He was born 9 March 1838, and died 28 Feb. 1913.

Children:

77. I. SUSAN KEY CONNER, b. 11 Aug. 1871; m. Mason James Dillard.
- II. JOSEPH C. CONNER JR., b. 12 Aug. 1873; died unm.
- III. MARY ZILLAH CONNER, b. 16 Nov. 1875; m. Henry Watson Hyde.
78. IV. WILLIAM HENRY CONNER, b. 17 Dec. 1877; m. Mamie L. Wallace. Children: William Henry Jr., b. 7 May 1912.
- V. CORINNE CONNER, b. 19 Mar. 1889; d. Nov. 1889.



JOHN RICHARD BODD
No. 76

67. ELIZABETH BLOW KEY³ (*Susan Hill*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born in Lauderdale County, Ala., 2 Mar. 1847, and died at Nashville, Tenn., 3 Feb. 1906. She married Malcolm Graeme Stewart, born Oct. 1838 at Louisville, Ky., died 15 Dec. 1879.

Children:

79. I. BESSIE KEY STEWART, b. 29 Nov. 1870; m. Hiram P. Salter.
 II. HELEN KEY STEWART, b. Aug. 1875; d. May 1880.
69. SUSAN HILL JONES³ (*Rebecca Ann*⁷ *Boddie*, *Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at Florence, Lauderdale County, Alabama, 24 Feb. 1858. She was married 23 Aug. 1883 at Niagara Falls, Ontario, to John Robert Price, born at Moulton, Lawrence County, Ala., 13 Sept. 1841, son of Elizabeth (Dixon) and William Price.

Mr. Price entered Annapolis as a cadet in 1859. When Alabama seceded from the Union in 1861, he resigned and returned to his home in Florence, where he volunteered at once for service and joined the 4th Alabama infantry, Col. Egbert Jones commanding. This regiment was moved to Northern Virginia and placed in General Lee's division. Mr. Price was there transferred to the Confederate Navy with the rank of lieutenant, and served in the navy until the close of the war. He was appointed one of the Commissioners of the Confederate Government to England sent to enlist the support of England for the Confederacy.

Mr. Price resides at Florence, Alabama.

Children born in Lauderdale County, Ala.:

- I. JOHN ROBERT PRICE, b. 22 Dec. 1884; d. 16 Jan. 1897.
 II. MARY MARJORIE PRICE, b. 21 Feb. 1877; m. Ambrose Camper 26 Dec. 1906.
70. JOHN RUMPH³ BODDIE (*George*,⁷ *Thomas Hill*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 30 Oct. 1848 in Autauga County, Ala. He married Cornelia Kimball Smoker 27 Nov. 1877, at Arkadelphia, Ark. Cornelia Kimball Smoker was born at Jefferson, Texas, 7 Mar. 1856, died at St. Louis, Mo., 11 Sept. 1878, and is buried at Arkadelphia, Ark. John Rumph Boddie is a successful capitalist of St. Louis, Mo., is largely interested in mining, and is one of the most loyal members of the Boddie family. He is one of the largest contributors to this book and is instru-

mental in having it published. He married the second time Mrs. Lucie Smoker Hunt (née Smoker).

Children by first wife:

- I. GEORGE KIMBALL SMOKER, b. 9 Sept. 1878; m. Marie Waitie Butler.

70b. MARY ELIZABETH⁸ BODDIE (*George,⁷ Thomas Hill,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born in Camden, Ouachita County, Ark., 4 Dec. 1855. She married Edwin Gallie Coleman, 5 June 1877, at Camden, Ark. Mr. Coleman was a planter and resided in Clark County, Ark.*

Children born in Clark County, Ark.:

- I. ERNEST GODFREY COLEMAN, b. 7 May 1878; m. Florence Pelt. Children: (1) Edwin Gallie, (2) George Gildersleeve.
- II. EDITH COLEMAN, b. 26 Jan. 1880; d. 16 Mar. 1880.
- 80.** III. FRED HUGHES COLEMAN, b. 23 Dec. 1881; m. Helen Moorhouse.
- 81.** IV. MARY GILDERSLEEVE COLEMAN, b. 16 Mar. 1884; m. Walter Lee Bagwell.

70a. CORALIE RUMPH⁸ (*Frances Pickett⁷ Boddie, Thomas Hill,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born 27 June 1850 near Camden, Ouachita County, Arkansas, where she now resides. She married Edmund Rucks 19 Oct. 1875, who died 9 Nov. 1897.*

Children born in Ouachita County:

- I. FANNIE LOUIS RUCKS, b. 13 July 1876; d. 15 Oct. 1876.
- II. THOMAS LOUIS RUCKS, b. 9 Oct. 1877.
- III. JOHN BENJAMIN RUCKS, b. 27 June 1880.
- IV. EDMUND RUCKS, b. 15 Oct. 1883; m. Bertha Carns.
- V. ATTALIE VIRGINIA RUCKS, b. 25 Dec. 1886; m. Harry Bershire
- VI. GEORGE BODDIE RUCKS, b. 11 July 1890.

70c. FLORENCE RUMPH⁸ (*Frances Pickett⁷ Boddie, Thomas Hill,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born 22 April 1857 in Ouachita County, Ark. She married Edward Clifton, born 10 Oct. 1852 in Ouachita County, Ark., son of Martha (Collins) and Nathan Clifton.*

Children:

- I. FLORENCE CLIFTON, b. 14 Nov. 1884; m. 27 July 1911 at Philadelphia, Pa., Thomas Hess Boeshaar, b. 12 June 1885 in Elba, Washington County, Ohio, son of Ella Vesta (Hess) and John Frederick Boeshaar. Mr. Boeshaar is auditor for the Singer Sewing Machine Company and resides at 2222 Indianola Ave., Columbus, Ohio. They have one child, Bettye Priscilla, b. 3 Aug. 1913.

71. CLAUDIA⁸ BODDIE (*Thomas Henry,⁷ George,⁵ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born in Leflore County, Miss., 28 Jan. 1887. She was married 1 Nov. 1906 at Money, Leflore County, Miss., to Clyde Allen Stancill, born 13 Dec. 1882 at Money, Miss., son of Marcie Mills (Reynolds) and Caswell Paspwel Stancill. Mr. Stancill is a farmer and resides at Drew, Miss.*
- Children born in Mississippi:

- I. CLAUDIA MARCIE STANCILL, b. 1 Sept. 1907.
- II. MARTHA JANE STANCILL, b. 10 June 1909.
- III. THOMAS BODDIE STANCILL, b. 29 Sept. 1910.
- IV. NANCY AUGUSTA STANCILL, b. 13 April 1913.
- V. CLYDE ALLEN STANCILL, b. 6 June 1916.

72. BARTHOLOMEW MOORE GATLING⁸ (*Sarah Louise Moore,⁷ Lucy Williams Boddie,⁶ George,⁵ Nathan,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born 12 April 1871. He married Lenora Crudup 14 Sept. 1893.*
- Children:

- I. SARAH LOUISA GATLING, b. Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1895.
- II. LAWRENCE VAN VALKENBERG GATLING, b. Raleigh, 20 Aug. 1896.
- III. JOHN GATLING, b. Raleigh, 2 Jan. 1898.
- IV. BARTHOLOMEW MOORE GATLING, b. Raleigh, 23 Aug. 1900.
- V. WILLIAM CRUDUP GATLING, b. Raleigh, 4 July 1904.
- VI. LOUISA CRUDUP GATLING, b. Raleigh, 22 Feb. 1908.
- VII. JAMES MOORE GATLING, b. Raleigh, 12 Feb. 1910.

73. CORNELIA FRANCIS⁸ (*Sabrina Boddie Lawrence,⁷ Sabrina Toole Boddie,⁶ Willie Willis,⁵ Willis,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born 9 June 1834 in Maury County. She married Amos Washington Warfield at Columbia, Tenn., 21 April 1854. He was born at Laurel, Howard County, Maryland, 10 June 1829, and died at "Beech Lawn," Columbia, Tenn., 27 March 1866.*
- Children born in Maury County, Tenn.:

- I. JOHN FRANCIS WARFIELD, b. 21 Dec. 1854; m. Mary D. McLemore.
82. II. SETH WASHINGTON WARFIELD, b. 19 Dec. 1856; m. Chloe E. Boddie.
- III. AMOS WILEY WARFIELD, b. 1 Dec. 1859.
- IV. MARY MEREDITH WARFIELD, b. 26 Feb. 1864; m. Stuart S. Fleming.
- V. AMY CORNELIA WARFIELD, b. 11 May 1866; m. William J. Alexander.

74. WILLIAM WILLIS⁸ BODDIE (*Willis,⁷ William Willis,⁶ William Willis,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² William¹) was born 25 Nov. 1877 at Nashville, Nash County, N. C. On 18 Dec. 1912 at Kingstree,*

Williamsburg County, S. C., he was married to Helen St. Clair Scott, who was born 13 Dec. 1888, at Kingstree, S. C., daughter of Martha (Brockinton) and David Cunningham Scott.

William Willis Boddie graduated from University of N. C. in 1897, B. A. Degree. He studied law at that University and was admitted to the Bar in 1903. He served a term as County Superintendent of Schools 1902-1904, and represented the Seventh District, comprising the Counties of Franklin, Nash, and Wilson in the Senate of 1905-07. He was Commissioned Lieutenant of infantry, United States Army, from civil life, 28 Sept. 1908, and was returned for physical disability incident to service on 12 Feb. 1915. He is at present engaged in the practice of law in Louisburg, N. C.

Children born in Franklin County, N. C.:

- I. DAVID SCOTT, b. 31 May 1914.
- II. WILLIAM WILLIS, b. 17 Dec. 1915.

75. NEEDHAM JAMES⁸ BODDIE (*Needham Price*,⁷ *James Bolivar Hammitt*,⁶ *William Willis*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at Scotland Neck, Halifax County, N. C., 5 July 1887. He married 3 Nov. 1809 at Kinbridge, Lunenburg County, Va., Henrietta Webb, born 8 Feb. 1887, daughter of Susan (Manson) and John A. Webb. He and his family reside in Durham, N. C.

Children:

- I. MARGARET WEBB, b. 29 Nov. 1910.
- II. NEEDHAM JAMES, b. 27 Oct. 1912.
- III. RICHARD FRANKLIN, b. 17 Oct. 1915.

76. JOHN BENNETT⁹ BODDIE (*John Bennett*,⁸ *Oliver Bennett*,⁷ *John Exum*,⁶ *Bennett*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹), compiler of this book, was born in Marengo County, Ala., 5 Dec. 1880. He married at Houston, Texas, 10 Jan. 1907, Emma McCall, daughter of Jennie Cecelia (Scoles) and John Trumble McCall (see McCALL) of Cloud County, Kansas. Emma McCall was born in Yakima, Washington, 19 Aug. 1884. John B. Boddie attended the University of Virginia, 1900 to 1902, and graduated at Chicago Kent College of Law, 1911. Mr. Boddie is a member of the Society of the Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, and Society of the War of 1812. He was Assistant United States Attorney for the Chi-

icago District from August 1915 to November 1917. but resigned in order to accept a commisssion as first lieutenant, Aviation Section Signal Corps, which he secured through attendance at the Fort Sheridan Training Camp. Mr. Boddie resides at Wilmette, Illinois.

Children born in Chicago, Illinois:

- I. JOHN BENNETT, b. 5 Dec. 1908.
- II. OLIVER BENNETT, b. 3 Jan. 1911.
- III. ANNIE PERRYMAN, b. 9 Oct. 1912.
- IV. WILLIAM PERRYMAN b. 17 Sept 1917.

76a. KATE HENDERSON CHALMERS⁹ (*Rebecca Jones Arthur*,⁸ *Susannah Hill Peters*,⁷ *Rebecca*⁶ *Boddie*, *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at Holly Springs, Miss., 18 June 1857. She married, 21 Feb. 1884, William Boddie Rogers, born 22 Nov. 1856, died 13 Jan. 1915, son of Elizabeth Battle and William E. Rogers. (See BATTLE.) Mr. Rogers was a prominent physician and resided at Memphis, Tenn.

Children:

- I. REBECCA ROGERS, b. Dec. 1885; d. Dec. 1885.
- II. KATHARINE ROGERS, b. 2 Sept. 1886; m. W. T. Ormberg.
- III. IRENE TURLEY ROGERS, b. 27 Aug. 1894.
- IV. RONALD CHALMERS ROGERS, b. 12 Aug. 1891; d. 8 Jan. 1893.

77. SUSAN KEY CONNER⁹ (*Mary Hill Key*,⁸ *Susan Hill Boddie*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 11 Aug. 1871 near Florence, Lauderdale County, Ala. She married, 20 Feb. 1895, Mason James Dillard, born 11 July 1860 at Fredericksburg, Virginia. They reside in Birmingham, Ala.

Children:

- I. MARY HARDENIA DILLARD, b. 28 Dec. 1895.
- II. MASON JAMES DILLARD, b. 12 Aug. 1898.

78. WILLIAM HENRY CONNER⁹ (*Mary Hill Key*,⁸ *Susan Hill Boddie*,⁷ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 17 Dec. 1877 near Florence, Lauderdale County, Ala. He married 14 July 1909, at Decatur, Ala., Mamie L. Wallace, born 9 Aug. 1887 in Lawrence County, Ala., daughter of Frances Gilehust (Foster) and William Emmett Wallace.

Children:

- I. WILLIAM H. CONNER, b. 7 May 1912.

79. BESSIE KEY STEWART⁹ (*Elizabeth Blow Key*,⁵ *Susan Hill Boddie*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born near Florence, Lauderdale County, Alabama, 29 Nov. 1870. She married 6 June 1900 Hiram Phelps Salter, born 2 Jan. 1867 at Hopkinsville, Christian County, Ky., son of Susan (Jones) and Samuel L. Salter. Mr. Salter is agent of Louisville & Nashville Railway at Nashville, Tenn.

Children:

- I. HELEN STEWART SALTER, b. 27 Feb. 1901.
 II. MILDRED GRAEME SALTER, b. 3 Sept. 1904.
 III. HIRAM PHELPS SALTER, b. 5 Nov. 1906.

80. FRED HUGHES COLEMAN⁹ (*Mary Elizabeth*⁸ *Boddie*, *George*,⁷ *Thomas Hill*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 23 Dec. 1881 at Hollywood, Clark County, Ark. He married at Philadelphia, Penn., 25 Feb. 1911, Helen Moorhouse, daughter of Kate (Wharton) and Robert T. Moorhouse. Mr. Coleman graduated from West Point 14 June 1907, and was an Ordinance Officer in the U. S. Army until 30 Aug. 1915 when he resigned to accept a contract with the Bartlett Hayward Company of Baltimore, Md., to manufacture munitions of war for the Russian government.

Children:

- I. JOHN BODDIE COLEMAN, b. 26 Nov. 1913.
 II. ROBERT MOORHOUSE COLEMAN, b. 5 May 1915.
 III. FRED HUGHES COLEMAN, b. 9 Sept. 1916.

81. MARY GILDERSLEEVE COLEMAN⁹ (*Mary Elizabeth*⁸ *Boddie*, *George*,⁷ *Thomas Hill*,⁶ *George*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born 16 March 1884 near Arkadelphia, Clark County, Ark. She married, 19 Nov. 1905 at Camden, Ark., Walter Lee Bagwell, b. 8 Sept. 1877 at Downsville, Union County, La., son of Amanda (Gentry) and Malory Mason Bagwell. Mr. Bagwell is a lawyer and resides at Jonesboro, La.

Children born in Jonesboro, La.:

- I. CORNELIA ESTHER BAGWELL, b. 13 Nov. 1906.
 II. EMERSON GRADY BAGWELL, b. 10 Jan. 1909.
 III. EDITH GILDERSLEEVE BAGWELL, b. 20 Feb. 1912.

82. SETH WASHINGTON WARFIELD⁹ (*Cornelia Francis*,⁸ *Sabrina Boddie Lawrence*,⁷ *Sabra Toole Boddie*,⁶ *Willie Willis*,⁵ *Willis*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was born at "Beech Lawn," Maury County, Tenn., 19 Dec. 1856. He married Chloe Boddie (see BODDIE 68) at Birmingham, Ala., 8 June 1887. They reside at "Beech Lawn" Stock Farm, Maury County, Tenn.

Children born in Maury County, Tenn.:

- I. JULIA BODDIE WARFIELD, b. 19 Jan. 1889; m. Horace Frierson.
- II. FRANCIS WARFIELD, b. 11 June 1891.
- III. NORMA B. WARFIELD, b. 13 Sept. 1901.

THE BODDIE FAMILY IN SOUTH CAROLINA

This family is descended from John Boddie No. 4 and his wife Elizabeth Hilliard of Northampton County, N. C. There appears to be about two generations missing between John Boddie No. 4 and the families of John Wesley Boddie, Obadiah Boddie, and Andrew Jackson Boddie following.

The Federal Census of 1790 for South Carolina shows one Sarah Boddie, widow, residing in the Charleston District in that year, head of a family of three sons over 16, one son under 16, and three daughters. The census also shows John Boddie and Nathan Boddie probably sons of John Boddie No. 4 as heads of families in the Edgefield District.

1. JOHN WESLEY BODDIE probably a son of one of the two last named was born in South Carolina, 1797. He married Hannia Smith and resided at Batesburg, in the Edgefield District.

Children born at Batesburg, S. C.:

3. I. DAVID, m. Hepsy Boddie.
- II. JACOB, joined the Confederate Army from Georgia and was killed in the War.
- III. NATHAN, served in the Confederate Cavalry during the War.
- IV. JOHN, killed by lightning when 18 years of age.
- V. ENOS, died in Chambers County, Alabama.
- VI. NICHOLAS, served in the Confederate Cavalry from Georgia.

2. OBADIAH BODDIE, second cousin of Wesley Boddie No. 1, married Margaret Durham.

Children born in Edgefield District, S. C.:

- I. ELIJAH, Captain in Confederate Army.
- II. SIMEON.
- III. POLLY.
- IV. ELIZABETH.
- V. MARGARET, m. Gilbert McCoy and had several children one of whom, Henrietta, m. Frank P. Warren of Bienville, La., and another, Margaret, m. Joseph Jackson Boddie.
- VI. FRANCES, b. 1824; m. Padget, is living at Batesburg, S. C.
- VII. HESPY, m. David Boddie. (See No. 3.)

3. DAVID BODDIE married his third cousin, Hepsy Boddie. He was a minister in the Methodist Church. Mrs. Hepsy Boddie resides at Preston, La.

Children born in Batesburg, S. C.:

- I. CATHARINE, b. 1843; m. Rhinehart, lives at Ruston, La.
- II. MARGARET, m. Forshee, lives in Augusta, Ga.
- III. JAMES H., lives at Ruston, La.
- IV. MARTHA, m. (—) Boddie, her third cousin.
- V. WYATT.
- VI. GREGG NEGGLE.
- VII. MARY, m. Ferguson.
- VIII. LULA, m. Jessie A. Boddie, her third cousin, and resides at Bienville, La.
- IX. HANNIA.
- X. CHARLES.
- XI. THOMAS.

4. ANDREW JACKSON BODDIE was the son of Nathan Boddie of Edgefield District, S. C., and was born there. He moved to a farm near Bienville, Louisiana, where he died in 1857. He married Nancy Mitchell who died at Bienville, May 1903.

Children:

- I. GEORGIA, m. (1) Jack Whitley, (2) Zack Tilley.
- II. BETTIE, m. Ben Tilley.
- III. JAMES D., m. Ellen Beard.
- IV. JOSEPH JACKSON, b. 26 Dec. 1862; m. his cousin Margaret McCoy. Children: Cliffee, m. Charles Frank McBride and resides at Jonesboro, La.; (2) James Edgar, b. 11 May 1888, m. Fannie McCurry; (3) Eugene, b. 17 May 1890; (4) Oliver, b. 29 May 1892; (5) Effie Marina, b. 31 Dec. 1894.

BARKER¹

Thomas Barker was born in Rhode Island in 1713 and came to Bertie Precinct, N. C., about 1735. He was the son of Bethia (Little) and Thomas Barker. He married, first, Mrs. Ferebee Pugh (née Savage) widow of Col. Francis Pugh; second, Penelope Craven.

He was Resident Commissioner to England for the Province of North Carolina and returned to North Carolina at the outbreak of the Revolution. (N. C. Genealogical Register, Vol. 1.)

Children by first wife:

1. I. ELIZABETH (BETSY), m. William Tunstall.
2. BETSEY² BARKER, heroine of the Edenton Tea Party, married William Tunstall, son of Ann (Hill) and Richard Tunstall of King William County, Va.

Children born in North Carolina:

- I. PEYTON RANDOLPH TUNSTALL, m. Anne Arrington. (See JACOB WILLIAMS.)
- II. NATHANIEL TUNSTALL, died in infancy.
- III. THOMAS TUNSTALL, died in infancy.
- IV. ANN TUNSTALL, m. Edmund V. Tunstall.
- V. LUCY TUNSTALL, m. Henry G. Williams. (See SOLOMON WILLIAMS.)
- VI. GEORGE TUNSTALL, m. Tempie Boddie Williams. (See SOLOMON WILLIAMS.)
- VII. ELIZABETH TUNSTALL, m. John Hilliard. (See HILLIARD.)
- VIII. WILLIAM TUNSTALL, m. Sarah Pugh.

1. The following information was furnished by the Barker Family:

ROBERT BARKER came to Plymouth, Mass. about 1628. In 1643 he was a member, with his brother John Barker, of the Marshfield Military Company, Lieutenant Nathaniel Thomas. He was surveyor of Marshfield in 1645, 1648, and of Duxbury in 1654, 1672, 1677, 1679. The Court of Plymouth on March 5, 1678 granted him 9½ acres of meadow at Robinson's Creek, North River, Duxbury. He married Lucy Williams and died between Feb. 18, 1689, when his will, which mentions his children, was made, and 15 March 1691-2, when the inventory of his estate was taken. His wife died between March 7, 1681-2 and Feb. 18, 1689. They lived in the old Barker House at Duxbury (in that part which was set off as Pembroke in 1712), which was made a garrison house about 1679. The room and fire place at the right of the front as you entered was said to have been built about 1630. In 1883 Pelig Barker, died here, and not long after this the old house became uninhabitable and soon fell down. Two views of this house are given at page 12 of the Memorial of Rev. Thomas Smith of Pembroke, by Miss Susan A. Smith. His estate was valued at 142 pounds. Their son, FRANCIS BARKER, was married 5 Jan. 1674-5 at Hingham, Mass. by Capt. Joshua Hobart to Mary Lincoln, daughter of Thomas Lincoln and Margaret Lincoln of Hingham. She was born

10 Feb. (b. 19 April 23) 1647-8, at Mingham, (Town Record). They lived at Hingham, Duxbury and Pembroke. Francis Barker was a deputy to the General Court at Plymouth from Duxbury Company, 1649, 1701 and 1703. He was commissioned as Ensign of the Duxbury Company, 2 Oct. 1689. In 1713-14, he deeded his property to such of his children as were then living (Plymouth Deeds, Vols. 13 and 14.) His wife Mary was admitted to the First Church at Pembroke, 3 Aug. 1718. (Church Record.) Their son,

THOMAS BARKER, born about 1644, m. Bethia Little d. of Isaac Little and Bethia his wife, of Marshfield, who was born about 1695 and d. Oct. 9, 1751, at Hingham. Thomas Barker died about 1782 in North Carolina. Their son,

THOMAS BARKER, m. Ferebee Page (née Savage).

BATTLE

The Battle family is one of the well-known families of North Carolina. There are two different branches of this family. The Nash County Battles, who are descended from William Battle,¹ and the Edgecombe County Battles, who are descended from Elisha Battle (see CRUDUP).

- I. WILLIAM BATTLE was residing on Meherrin River in Northampton County, N. C., about 1740. He married Mary Copell, daughter of John Copell of Halifax County. He was a captain in the Northampton Colonial Militia in 1748,² and some time before the Revolution moved to Nash County, N. C.

Children:

- I. JAMES, m. 1. Elizabeth Arrington; 2. Anna Whitehead.
 - II. WILLIAM, m. Mary Ann Williams.
 - III. JOHN.
2. WILLIAM² BATTLE (*William*¹) born probably about 1765, died Dec. 1802, married Mary Ann Williams, daughter of John Williams of Halifax County (see JACOB WILLIAMS). Mary Ann Williams Battle born about 1768, married second time Dec. 1804 General Wm. Arrington of Nash County (see JACOB WILLIAMS for her Arrington children). William Battle was a captain in the Revolutionary Army.³

Children born in Nash County:

- I. THOMAS, b. 14 Aug. 1786; m. Polly Baker and had 13 children. The youngest child, Nicholas Williams, b. 2 Jan. 1820, m. Mary Ann Cabiness of Monroe County, Ga., 20 May 1846. Children: Thomas, Alice, Ross, Edgar, Alfred, and Maria. He moved to Seattle, Washington.
- II. LAWRENCE, b. 20 Mar. 1787; m. Martha Arrington.
- III. WILLIAM, b. 24 Apr. 1790; m. Chloe Crudup Boddie.
- IV. FRED, b. 1792; m. Temperance Perry. (See PERRY.) Children: Mary, m. Thos. Yarborough; Elizabeth, m. John Drake; Martha, m. Nether-

¹ Will of Samuel Browne, 14 Oct. 1739, Will Book 4, Page 274, Isle of Wight County, names daughter Sarah Battle, wife of John Battle and grandson William Battle. John Battle of Bertie County, N. C. in his will 22 April 1740, names wife Sarah, brother-in-law John Brown, brother William Battle, and a son William Battle. As to whether the William Battle who begins this sketch was the brother of son of the above John Battle I will leave some one more familiar with the Battle genealogy to determine.

² N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. XXII, p. 273.

³ Vol. III, p. 156, Comptroller's Records, Kingston, N. C., Oct. 1779.

- son Cooper; Ann, m. Mr. Vicks, second, Netherson Cooper; Lawrence, died unmarried; Thomas, unmarried; William, m. Jennie Pierce; Tippecanoe.
- V. LARKIN, b. 1794; m. Sallie Sills in 1817, died in Nash County, Sept. 1827. Children: Susan, m. John Jones; William David, m. Miss Arrington.
- VI. ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, b. 26 Feb. 1797; m. Nathan Van Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- VII. MARTHA WILLIAMS, b. 1799; m. Elias Fort of Nash County. Family moved to Columbus, Miss. Mrs. Fort m. second Col. Sharp. Children of first marriage: Mary Ann, m. William Mayo of Virginia, left one son William Mayo, killed in Civil War; Martha Williams, m. William Billbo; Elias, unmarried; Alvina, m. Beverly Mathews; Josephine, m. Wesley Eldridge.
5. VIII. ALFRED, b. 1801; m. Millicent Bell.
6. IX. MARY ANN, b. 16 Mar. 1803; m. Henry Watkins Collier.
3. LAWRENCE² BATTLE (*William*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 20 March 1787, and died in Nash County, 30 Aug. 1841. He married Martha Arrington, daughter of Gen'l Wm. Arrington and first wife Anne, born in Nash County 7 Nov. 1795, and died 20 June 1870. Mr. Battle was a farmer and resided in Nash County.
- Children:
- I. CURRAN, b. 1815; m. Narcissa Swan of Ga., in 1842. He died 10 Oct. 1884, from injuries received in his cotton gin.
7. II. MARY EMERSON, b. 24 Sept. 1824; m. Theophilus Hunter Scott.
- III. AMANAH FRANCES, b. 28 Feb. 1826; m. (1) B. H. Freeman; (2) J. P. Jenkins.
- IV. LUCIUS N. B., b. 20 Mar. 1889; was senator from Nash before the war and again in 1866, was member of State convention that voted for secession.
- V. ALEXANDER WATSON, b. 26 Dec. 1831; m. Elizabeth Battle Boddie of Georgia. (See BODDIE.)
- VI. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. 26 Dec. 1831.
- VII. JOHN, b. 14 Oct. 1833.
- VIII. FREDERIC LAWRENCE, b. 24 Dec. 1835. Senator from Nash, 1870.
4. WILLIAM³ BATTLE (*William*,² *William*¹) was born 24 April 1790 in Nash County, N. C. He married Chloe Crudup Boddie, daughter of Sarah (Smith) and Bennett Boddie (see BODDIE) at Nashville, N. C., 24 March 1812. She was born 17 June 1796, in Wake County, N. C., and died at Arlington, Tenn., 21 May 1864. She is buried in the churchyard at Gratitude Church, Shelby County.

William Battle moved to Arlington, Shelby County, Tenn. in 1838. He died there 14 Sept. 1874.

Children:

8. I. WILLIAM BENNETT, b. 18 Dec. 1813; m. (1) Elizabeth Bonner; (2) Sara Angeline Rice.
9. II. MARY ANN, b. 1815; m. E. Pinney Stewart.
- III. SARAH VAN BODDIE, b. 1817; m. Thomas B. Malone in 1836 and had ten children. She and her husband died in 1872 at Columbus, Ky.
- 9a. IV. CHLOE (FLORA) BODDIE, b. 1819; m. Thomas Jefferson Turley.
- V. HANNIBAL, b. 1821; died in infancy.
- VI. SANDOL FORT, b. 1823; m. John C. Humphreys of Somerville, Tenn., in 1842, and had seven children. She died May 1872. Her husband died 1867.
- VII. TEMPERANCE PERRY, b. 1826; m. Barney M. Patterson in 1849 and died at Bolivar Springs, Texas, 18 June 1850.
10. VIII. LUCIUS LUCULLUS, b. 1828; m. (1) Martha B. Chester; (2) Fannie Hays; (3) Pollie R. Finnie.
- IX. FRED, b. 10 July 1830; m. Martha Claiborne of Brownsville, Tenn., 18 May 1853. They resided at the Battle homestead in Arlington, Tenn.
- X. CORNELIA, b. 1833; m. Lunsford P. Cooper.
- XI. ELIZABETH BODDIE, b. 1835; m. Wm. E. Rogers.
- XII. JOHN BELL, b. 1837; killed at Selma, Ala., 1865.
- XIII. ALFRED, b. 1842; m. Irene Taylor, seven children.

5. ALFRED³ BATTLE (*William*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 1801. He moved to Warren County, Ga., married Millicent Beale of Ga., 10 Jan. 1882, and moved to Alabama in 1823. He died on his plantation near Carthage, Ala., 4 Jan. 1877. His wife died in Tuscaloosa 23 June 1872.

Children:

12. I. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. 1823; m. Susanna Clay Withers.
6. MARY ANN³ BATTLE (*William*,² *William*¹) youngest child of Mary Ann Williams and Captain Wm. Battle of Nash County, N. C., was born 6 March 1803, a few months after her father's death, and named by him Robert if a boy and Mary Ann if a girl. She married Henry Watkins Collier, 25 April 1826, in Tuscaloosa, Ala., at the home of her brother, Mr. Alfred Battle. She died 8 April 1867.

Henry Watkins Collier was born in Lunenburg County, Virginia, 17 Jan. 1801, son of James Collier and Elizabeth Bouldin, and died 28 Aug. 1855 at Bailey Springs, Alabama, where he had

gone for his health. His father moved to Abbeville District, South Carolina, and was a planter. When Henry was quite young he came with his parents to Mississippi Territory, where his elder brothers had settled near Huntsville, Alabama. He read law under Judge Haywood of Nashville, Tenn., first practiced law in Huntsville, Ala., and afterwards moved to Tuscaloosa. He was a member of Legislature in 1823, was elected to the Circuit Bench at the age of 27, where he served till 1836 when he was elected Associate Justice of Supreme Court. He was made Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Alabama in 1837, which office he filled for twelve years until elected Governor 1849. He served two terms, and retired to private life at end of his second term 1853. He is the only Governor of Alabama who it is said was almost unanimously elected, as there were only three thousand votes against him.

Children:

- I. CORNELIUS ELIZABETH COLLIER, b. 21 July 1827; d. 21 Sept. 1885.
- II. HENRY WATKINS COLLIER, b. 20 Apr. 1829; d. 13 Aug. 1875.
13. III. MARY WILLIAMS COLLIER, b. 21 Sept. 1830; m. Prof. George William Ecough of University of Alabama, 14 Oct. 1852.
- 13a. IV. EVELYN HEWETT COLLIER, b. 28 July 1832; m. Capt. William Thomas King.
- V. JAMES NYATT COLLIER, b. 3 Nov. 1833; d. 2 Feb. 1859 unm.
- VI. MARTHA ANN ELIZA COLLIER, b. 12 Sept. 1838; d. 22 Nov. 1943.
- VII. SALLIE BOULDIN COLLIER, b. 4 Nov. 1840; m. Capt. Battle Fort of Columbus, Miss., 22 Jan. 1865 at her mother's home in Tuscaloosa, Ala. Children: Sallie B., m. Phelps of Texas; Henry Collier, d. unm.; Frank Hugh, m. Lola Cox; Battle, Jr.; Wailer Kerbert.
7. MARY EMERSON⁴ BATTLE (*Lawrence*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born 24 Sept. 1824 in Nash County, N. C., and died 25 Nov. 1915 in Nashville, Nash County, N. C. She married, 8 May 1845, Theophilus Hunter Scott. He was born 20 May 1819 at Raleigh N. C., and died 14 Nov. 1876 at Nashville, N. C. He was a physician and resided at Nashville, N. C.

Children:

14. I. MINNIE SCOTT, b. 30 July 1846; m. Terclius T. Ross.
- II. MARY LAURA SCOTT, b. 22 Nov. 1848.
8. WILLIAM BENNETT⁴ BATTLE (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born 18 Dec. 1812 in Nash County. He married the first time Elizabeth Bonner at Memphis, Tenn., and the second time Sara

Angeline Rice, at Brownsville, Tenn. The last named was born 13 Nov. 1829 and was the daughter of Mary Crocket (Harbert) and Theodoric Bland Rice of Brownsville, Tenn. She died 22 Feb. 1891. William Bennett Battle died November 1869 on his farm near Arlington, Shelby County, Tenn.

Children of first wife born in Shelby County:

- I. MONTEREY, b. 1849; m. Elizabeth Garrison.
- II. MARTHA ELIZABETH, b. 26 Dec. 1851; m. Wm. B. Watson.

Children of second wife born in Shelby County:

- III. MARY ORA, b. 28 Feb. 1859; m. John Turner Gray, 4 Oct. 1881 at Brownsville, Tenn. He was born 1 Feb. 1851 at Brownsville, Tenn., and was the son of Mary (Clarke) and Alexander Gray. He is a planter and resides in Brownsville, Tenn.

Children:

1. MARY ORA GRAY, b. 5 June 1883.
2. SARA GRAY, b. 19 Mar. 1885.
3. JOHN TURNER GRAY, b. 9 Dec. 1887.
4. WM. BENNETT BATTLE GRAY, b. 10 April 1890.
5. ARCHIBALD ALEXANDER GRAY, b. 18 July 1895; d. 2 Aug. 1895.
6. ALEXANDER PRENTICE GRAY, b. 3 Sept. 1896.

9. MARY ANN BATTLE (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 1815, and was married in 1840 to E. Pinkney Stewart, son of Dr. Ayers Stewart and wife, Tinzie Bullard. E. Pinkney Stewart was born in Livingston County, Ky., in 1811; was educated at Cumberland College, Princeton, Ky.; and died at Memphis, Tenn. Mary Ann Battle died at Memphis, Tenn., September 1865.

Children:

- I. DARWIN STEWART, Major C. S. A., killed at Memphis, Tenn., at close of war.
- II. WILLIAM BATTLE STEWART.
- III. SANDOL STEWART, m. William A. Dunlap of Paris, Tenn., son of Marietta (Beauchamp) and John H. Dunlap. She died in 188-. Her husband died in 1894. One son, John S. Dunlap, lawyer, lives in Paris, Tenn.
- IV. CHARLES PINKNEY STEWART, d. 1891.
- V. GEORGE BODDIE STEWART, d. 1881 at Arlington, Tenn., leaving one daughter, Sandol Stewart.
- VI. MOLLIE STEWART.
- VII. FLORA STEWART.
- VIII. CEYLON FRAZER STEWART.

9a. FLORA BODDIE¹ BATTLE (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., in 1819, and died at Memphis, Tenn., 8 Dec. 1895. She married in 1842, Thomas Jefferson Turley, a lawyer of Memphis, Tenn. Mr. Turley died July 1854.

Children born in Memphis, Tenn.:

14a. I. THOMAS BATTLE TURLEY, b. 10 Apr. 1845; m. Irene Raynor.

10. LUCIUS LUCULLUS⁴ BATTLE (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born 20 March 1828, at Raleigh, N. C. In December 1854 he married Martha B. Chester, in 1876 he married Fannie Hays, and in 1889 Pollie R. Finnie. Lucius Lucullus Battle was a physician living at Arlington, where he died 16 July 1896.

Children of first wife:

I. WILLIAM BODDIE, b. 19 Dec. 1855; m. (1) Ada Sherrod; (2) Blanch Sherrod. Died 1864.

II. ELIZABETH HAYS, d. 1864.

III. JANIE ROYSTER, b. 30 May 1860; m. Dr. Will J. Jones.

15. IV. MARY ORMOND, b. 2 June 1863; m. Lunsford P. Cooper.

V. BELL, b. 6 Jan. 1866; m. John Cunningham.

VI. SANDOL HUMPREYS, b. 6 July 1863.

Children of second wife:

VII. WALTER PRESTON, m. Fannie Perkins.

VIII. PINKNEY, died unm.

12. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS BATTLE (*Alfred*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in 1823 in Tuscaloosa, Ala., and married Susanna Clay Withers of Huntsville, Ala., niece of the wife of Governor C. Clay of Ala. William Augustus Battle died in Huntsville, Ala., 1909. His wife died 4 July 1884 at Carthage, Ala., of typhoid fever, and is buried at Tuscaloosa, Ala.

Children:

I. ALFRED, b. 1851; died of typhoid fever near Macon, Miss., spring of 1884; m. Jennie Bealle of Tuscaloosa, Ala. Children: John Bealle, Maude, Lillie, m. John W. Tomlinson, 29 June 1898 in Tuscaloosa, Ala. They resided in Wilson Mills, N. C., 1898.

II. WILLIE, b. 16 July 1853; m. Mattie Battle, of Livingston, Ala., 10 May 1887. She was granddaughter of Larkin Battle of Nash Co., N. C. He died at Birmingham, Ala., 5 Dec. 1908. Children: (1) Willie Bealle, b. 27 July 1888; d. 1 July 1889. (2) Katie Harrison, b. 13 Dec. 1889; m. lives in Birmingham, Ala., 1914.

- iii. MILICENT BEALLE, b. 1854; died of typhoid fever 30 July 1884 in Tuscaloosa, Ala.
- iv. KATE WITHERS, died 23 July 1884 of typhoid fever in Tuscaloosa, Ala.
- v. SUSAN CLAY, b. 3 Sept. 1852; m. Lewis Clay of Haatsville, Ala. He died 5 Sept. 1911. One child, William Lewis Clay.

13. MARY WILLIAMS COLLIER (*Mary Ann Battle*,³ *William*,² *William*:¹) was born 21 Sept. 1830 in Tuscaloosa, Ala., and married Prof. George William Benagh of the University of Alabama, 14 Oct. 1852. The marriage ceremony was performed by Rev. Basil Manley, President of the University of Alabama, at the home of her father Governor Collier. George William Benagh was born 27 Aug. 1824, son of Major James Benagh and Elizabeth Richard-son of Lynchburg, Va. Major James Benagh was in the war of 1812. George William Benagh was educated at Randolph-Macon College, graduating with first honor at eighteen years of age, the youngest in his class. He was a successful lawyer in Lynchburg when he accepted the chair of Mathematics in University of Alabama in 1850. He died 22 July 1863, losing his life in the Warrior River while teaching his only son to swim. Mary Williams (Collier) Benagh died 27 Aug. 1899 at the home of her son, Henry Watkins Collier Benagh, in Nashville, Tenn. She was buried in the Collier lot at Evergreen Cemetery, Tuscaloosa, Ala.

Children:

- i. HENRY WATKINS COLLIER BENAGH, b. 17 July 1853; m. Josephine H. Stratton, daughter of Susanne (Hopkins) and Willis Sevann Stratton of Hopkinsville, Ky., 28 June 1882. He attended the Naval Academy at Annapolis but resigned before graduation and studied civil engineering. He has been connected with the Street Railway System of Nashville, Tenn., for thirty years and has held every office except that of president, and is now head of the construction department. Children:
 - 1. MORRIS KING BENAGH, b. 21 Mar. 1883; m. Lois Reed 28 Nov. 1912, lives near Fresno, Cal. Children: (1) Evelyn, (2) Josephine Stratton, b. 29 Aug. 1915.
 - 2. MARY COLLIER BENAGH, b. 5 Jan. 1885; m. Edgar E. Vreeland, 7 Nov. 1906. Children: Josephine B., b. 11 Aug. 1907; Edgar Enoch, b. 20 Nov. 1909; Henry Benagh, b. 13 Dec. 1912.
 - 3. WILLIS SWANN STRATTON BENAGH, b. 4 Nov. 1886.
 - 4. HENRY RICHARDSON BENAGH, b. 15 Sept. 1890.
- ii. MARY WILLIAMS COLLIER BENAGH, b. 15 Sept. 1856; m. Ethelred Phillips of Meridian, Miss. Children: (1) Mary Ethel, b. 19 Feb. 1875;

- m. Raymond H. Lester; (2) George Benagh, b. 9 April 1897; lives in Columbus, Ga.; (3) Frank Appler, b. 5 Jan. 1882; m. Mattie Williams; (4) Earnest Woodruff, b. 12 Feb. 1885; (5) Susie Rust.
- III. ELIZABETH RICHARDSON BENAGH, b. at the University of Alabama; lives in Nashville, Tenn. She is a member of the D. A. R., Colonial Dames of Virginia, Daughters of 1812, and Daughters of the Confederacy.

13a. EVELYN HEWETT COLLIER⁴ (*Mary Ann Battle*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born 28 July 1832, in Tuscaloosa, Ala., and married 24 June 1856, Capt. William Thomas King, only son of Gen'l Thomas De Vane King and wife Ann Jones. Mr. King graduated at the University of Alabama 1850, and accompanied his uncle William Rufas King, minister to France, to that country. When war was declared between the States he returned to Tuscaloosa and raised Company D, forty-fourth Alabama regiment and equipped the company at his own expense. He fell in the second battle of Manassas, 30 Aug. 1862.

Children:

- I. MARY EVELYN KING, b. 1857; d. 1859.
- II. MARGARET CATHERINE KING, d. in infancy.
- III. MARY EVELYN KING.
- IV. ALICE MARGARET KING.

14. MINNIE SCOTT⁵ (*Mary Emerson Battle*,⁴ *Lawrence*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born 30 July 1846 at Nashville, N. C., and died 10 April 1911. She married, 25 Nov. 1880, Terrelus Theodore Ross at Nashville, N. C. He was born 5 Oct. 1855 in Guilford County, N. C., and is a dentist residing in Nashville, N. C.

Children:

- I. MARY LAURA ROSS, b. 16 Aug. 1883; m. Leon Thomas Vaughn, a lawyer of Nashville, N. C., son of Martha Elender (Gray) and William Thomas Vaughn, b. 25 Sept. 1875 near Scotland Neck, Halifax County, N. C. Children: Leon Thomas Vaughn, b. 9 Jan. 1907; Ross Leroy Vaughn, b. 11 July 1909; Mary Laura Vaughn, b. 16 Mar. 1914.
- II. JAMES TROY ROSS, b. 26 Nov. 1881; died Sept. 1882.
- III. IDA ROSS, b. 26 June 1885; d. 20 July 1886.
- IV. ARTHUR ARRINGTON ROSS, b. 15 Mar. 1887; m. May Fields.
- V. FLORA BATTLE ROSS, b. 3 Sept. 1889; m. James Kelley Bridgers, 25 Mar. 1909, son of Nerra Lee (Jenkins) and James Kelley Bridgers. Mr. Bridgers was born 22 Jan. 1887 in Nash County and is a farmer residing near Nashville. Children: Flora Ross Bridgers, b. 23 Dec. 1909;

James Kelley Bridgers, b. 27 July 1911; Virginia Battle Bridgers, b. 11 Sept. 1913.

VI. THEODORE NICHOLAS ROSS, b. 29 Aug. 1892; m. Annabel Lambert.

- 14a.** THOMAS BATTLE TURLEY⁵ (*Flora Boddie¹ Battle, William,² William,² William¹*) was born 10 April 1845 at Memphis, Tenn., and died there 1 July 1910. He married Irene Rayner, daughter of Mary (Jones) and Eli Rayner, at Memphis, Tenn., in 1870.

Mr. Turley was a lawyer by profession. He was elected United States Senator from Tennessee and served one term, voluntarily retiring upon the completion of same as he preferred to return to private life.

Children born in Memphis, Tenn.:

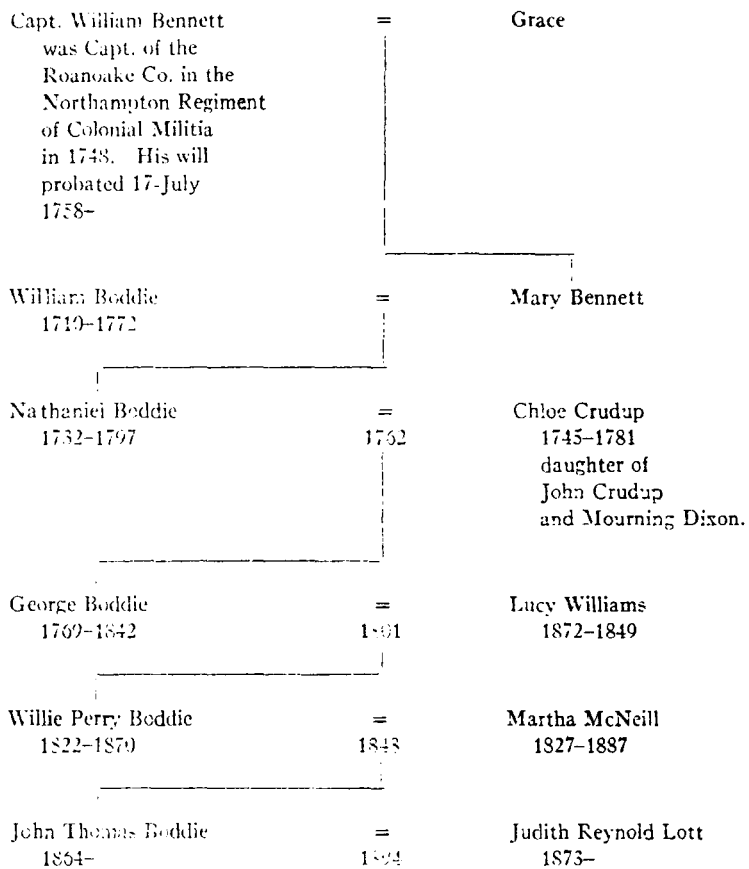
- I. ELI RAYNER TURLEY, b. 1872; m. Annie McCorry.
- II. FLORA TURLEY, b. 1873; m. Dr. John M. Maury.
- III. THOMAS J. TURLEY, b. 1875; m. Shallye Johnston.
- IV. MARY LOUISE TURLEY, b. 1880; m. John M. Trenholm of Memphis, Tenn. One child, Margaret Trenholm.
- V. MARGARET TURLEY, b. 1885; died 1907.

- 15.** MARY ORMOND⁵ BATTLE (*Lucius Lucullus,⁴ William,³ William,² William¹*) was born at Arlington, Tenn., 2 June 1863, and married Lunsford Pitt Cooper Jr., 5 Feb. 1885. He was born 20 Oct. 1859, son of Lunsford Pitt Cooper and Paulina Scales.

Children:

- I. PATSEY CHESTER COOPER, b. 25 Feb. 1887.
- II. MARY ORMOND COOPER, b. 24 Dec. 1889; d. 29 Sept. 1890.
- III. CORNELIA COOPER, b. 31 Aug. 1891; d. 2 Oct. 1892.
- IV. LUNSFORD PITT COOPER, b. 1 Feb. 1894; d. 27 Nov. 1896.
- V. BATTLE MALONE COOPER, b. 25 Oct. 1896.
- VI. PAULINA SCALES COOPER, b. 18 Sept. 1899.
- VII. LUCULLUS COOPER, b. 1 Mar. 1902.
- VIII. (DAUGHTER). b. 12 Dec. 1904; d. 12 Dec. 1904.

BENNETT



BENNETT

The Bennetts were among the first settlers of Isle of Wight and Nansemond Counties. Edward Bennett, a wealthy merchant of London, was granted land in Isle of Wight in 1621 on condition that he would bring over two hundred immigrants. Associated with him were his brother Robert and nephew Richard Bennett. The last named became Governor of Virginia in 1652. His only grandson of the name, Richard Bennett, died in Maryland without male heirs.

Governor Richard Bennett and his nephew Phillip Bennett lived in Nansemond County on Bennett's Creek. Phillip Bennett represented Upper Norfolk County (later Nansemond) in the Virginia House of Burgesses 1644-45. The Bennetts were Puritans. William Bennett, the first minister, died in 1622 leaving an infant son named William. The destruction of the Nansemond County records prevents us from obtaining any further information about this family.

The Arms of the Bennetts of Nansemond were "Gules a bezant between three demi-lions rampant silver." Crest, "Out of a mural coronet, gold, a lion's head gules, on the neck a bezant."¹

1. William¹ Bennett, possibly a member of this same family, was born about 1690 in Nansemond County, Virginia. He was the executor of the will of John Cotton in Bertie Precinct, 1728.² He is shown in the Rent Roll of 1729 in Bertie as the owner of 675 acres of land.³ He bought land from John Pope in Edgecombe County, 5 Aug. 1729, and deeded this same land to Thomas West of Edgecombe 24 May 1735, deed signed by wife, Grace.⁴ The Earl of Granville, one of the Lord Proprietors, deeded William Bennett 200 acres on Peach Tree in Oct.

¹ Virginia Heraldica. Crozier.

² Grimes' Abstract of Wills, p. 84. Mr. Hathaway (p. 479, N. C. Genealogical Registers, Vol. I) says this Joan Cotton was son-in-law of Councillor Frederick Jones, Joan Cotton having married his daughter, Martha. William Godwin, Will (p. 264, W. M. Quarterly, Vol. VII) names daughter Martha Cotton. Arthur Cotton, son of John & Martha Cotton, had a son named Godwin Cotton (Moore's History of N. C., p. 199, Vol. I) from which name a conclusion could be drawn that he was a descendant of the Godwins. The Bennetts, Cottons, Godwins, Bridgers (not Bridger) in Northampton County were kin, how we know not now.

³ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. XXII, p. 240.

⁴ Halifax County, N. C., Deed Book 1, p. 318.

1753, and 81 acres on same creek in Nov. 1753.⁵ The deeds were to "William Bennett, Gentleman of Northampton County." William Bennett bought considerable land on Peach Tree Creek in Edgecombe County. His first transaction there was 19 May 1742, when he bought land on both sides of Peach Tree Creek from Thomas Kearney. This land is now within the boundaries of "Rosehill."

William Bennett was a captain of the Roanoke Company of 101 men in the Northampton Regiment of Colonial Militia in 1748.⁶ He died in 1765 leaving a large number of grandchildren and great grandchildren. In his will, dated 17 July 1758, in Northampton County, probated 1765, he leaves land to his grandsons, Nathan, William, and Willis Boddie.

Children born in Virginia:

- I. ANNE, m. Robert Ruffin.
- II. MARY, m. William Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- III. GRACE, m. Green Hill.
2. IV. WILLIAM, m. Mary Kearney.
2. WILLIAM² BENNETT (*William*¹) was born in Nansemond County, Va., and died in Northampton County, N. C., 17 Nov. 1757.

He was an officer in his father's company of Colonial Militia in 1748. He witnessed deed of his father, William Bennett Sr., to Thomas Wyatt, 16 day of Oct. 1749, for two hundred acres of land, consideration twelve pounds current money of Virginia. He signed same William Bennett Jr.⁷

William Bennett was married to Mary Kearney, daughter of Elizabeth (Godwin) and Barnaby Kearney, 20 March 1747 in Edgecombe County, N. C.

Barnaby Kearney died in Virginia some time previous to 1737 as evidenced by the following record.

Isle of Wight, County, Va., Deed Book 5, Page 108. 23 of May 1737. Deed of Elizabeth Kearney, wife of Barnaby Kearney of Nansemond County, deceased, to Joseph Bullock, to wit: Quit, claim of Dower interest in land conveyed by Barnaby Kearney to him by deed bearing date 23 July 1733. Teste: Thomas Bullock, Edmond Godwin.

After Barnaby Kearney's death his wife married second time — Davis. The following unsigned note, evidently taken from a bible record, was found among our old papers.

⁵ Halifax County, N. C., Deed Book 6, p. 44.

⁶ N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. XXII, p. 273.

⁷ Halifax County Deed Book 3, p. 250.

Elizabeth Davis, whose maiden name was Godwin, her first intermarriage was with Barnaby Kearney of Nansentond County in Virginia (he lived in that part of the County called Chuckatuck) by whom she had nine children. She departed this life on the 13 day of February Anno. Dom. 1761 in Halifax County, North Carolina, being then in the sixty-eight year of her age.

Elizabeth Kearney was born on the 17 day of June Anno. Dom. 1724. Mary Kearney was born on the 26 day of January Anno. Dom. 1726. Shemuel Kearney was born on the 5 day of April Anno. Dom. 1734.

William Bennett of Northampton County in North Carolina was married to Mary Kearney of Edgecombe County in North Carolina on the Twentieth day of March 1747.

The above named William Bennett departed this life in Saint George's Parish and County of Northampton in North Carolina on the Seventeenth Day of November Anno. Dom. 1757.

William Bennett son of the above named William Bennett and Mary his wife, was born the 9 day of December Anno. Dom. 1749 in the Parish of Saint George, County of Northampton and Province of North Carolina, and on Roanoke River.

The last above named William Bennett, son of William and Mary, departed this life on the 7 day of February, being Fryday, about 6 o'clock in the afternoon, Anno. Dom. 1777, on the Wateree River near Camden in South Carolina and was buried on the 9 day of the said month Febr'y. on his Plantation on the aforesaid River, he the only child of the above said William and Mary. Note, Titles to the aforesaid Plantation not being made to him in his Life Time-after his Death made to James Cary who was his partner therein and his-Step Father.

James Cary was married to Mary Bennett, Widow of William Bennett on the fourth day of October Anno. Dom. 1759. By the Reverd. Mr. William Fanning of St. George's Parish in the County of Northampton and province of North Carolina and lived five years in North Carolina after marriage aforesaid.

James Cary with his wife and family moved into South Carolina on the 10 of April 1765 and settled on Wassamsaw, he moved from there to Camden on the Wateree River on 16 day of May 1770, with his wife and family.

James Cary was born on 5 December Anno. Dom. 1731. N. B. the alteration of 11 days brings it to 16 December.

Mary Kearney Cary made her will in Surrey County, Virginia, in 1801; same was probated there in 1804.

No. Carolina. Kearny to Bennet. Deed 200 Acres.

THIS INDENTURE made this 19th day of May in the year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Forty two between Thomas Kearny of the one part and William Bennet of the other part WITNESSETH that the said Thomas Kearny for and in consideration of the sum of ten pounds current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the sd William Bennett before the ensembling

and delivery of these presents the receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge and the sd William Bennet thereof & every part & parcel thereof doth hereby acquit and discharge hath granted, bargained, sold, aliened, entrusted, conveyed and absolutely, grant, bargain, sell, alien, convey, & confirm unto the said William Bennet his heirs or assigns forever all that tract or parcel of land containing by estimation two hundred acres be the same more or less lying & being in the County of Edgecombe on both sides Peach Tree Creek beginning at a white oak on the north side the swamp then No. 40 Et. 220 pole to a Hickory then So. 50 Et. 146 pole then So. 40 Wt. 300 pole then to the first station, it being part of a pattend granted to the said Thomas Kearny for three hundred acres and bears date the 6th day of May 1742. With all trees, woods, underwoods, Water-courses profits, Commodities, hereditaments appurtenances whatsoever to the said land and premises belonging or in any wise appertaining & the reversions, remainder & remainders rents, issues, profits thereof and of every part or parcel thereof and all the right, title, Interest claim or demand whatsoever of him the said Thomas Kearny of, in and to the said tract of land & premises & every part thereof TO HAVE and to hold the said grant & pre-bargained premises to him the said William Bennett his heirs & assigns forever to his or their own proper use, benefits, & behoofs subject to the payment of all quit rents due to his Majesty & all other covenants mentioned in the said pattend & I the said Thomas Kearny do by these presents for myself my heirs Ext'rs & Adminis'. covenant & agree to & with the said William Bennet his heirs, & assigns that I the said Thomas Kearny, my heirs, shall and will warrant forever the premises hereby granted unto the said William Bennet his heirs & assigns against the lawful claim & demand of all persons whatsoever IN WITNESS whereof I the said Thomas Kearny have hereunto set my hand & seal the day & year first above written.

Thos. Kearny (SEAL)

Wm. Boddie.

Nighting.

Philip Marsh.

Edgecomb County, May Court, 1742.

The within deed of sale was in open court proved in due form of law by the oath of William Boddie one of the subscribing Evidences thereto which is ordered to be recorded.

TEST. J. T. Foster, C. C.

Edgecombe & is registered by

J. T. Foster, Pub. Reg.

WILLIAM BENNETT'S WILL

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, William Bennett of North Carolina and Northampton County am very sick and weak but thanks be to God of sound and disposing mind and memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of this transitory life am willing to make my will in manner and form following. First I bequeath my soul to Almighty God that gave it to me and my body to be

buried at the discretion of my Executors and after my juest debts are paid I give and dispose of my estate as followith:

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my loving wife Grace my two Negro fellows called Dick and Quash also one feather bed and furniture, to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter Anne Ruffin my Negro fellow called Peter, to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter Grace Hill my Negro fellow called Fuller, to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to wife and daughter Anne Ruffin and Grace Hill all the money both gold and silver that I have to be equally divided between them in equal portions, to them and their heirs etc.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my grand-son Bennett Hill my plantation whereon I now dwell and all the land thereunto belonging for three hundred and forty-five acres more or less, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my grand-son Wm. Ruffin two hundred acres of land situated in Edgecomb County on a swamp called "Sapponey Swamp" where Richd. Ridgeldid lives, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my grand-son Nathan Boddie my plantation whereon he now lives in Edgecomb County and all the land thereunto belonging, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my grand-son Wm. Boddie three hundred acres of land that joins the land before given to Nathan Boddie and his on a branch called "on the Lone Branch," to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my grand-son Willis Boddie three hundred acres of land lying above the land I now dwell on and joins George Pollocks line Mr. Volentine Edwards, Earps and Wm. Winbornes, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath all the rest of my estate of whatever kind that is not before given to be equally divided among my several grand-children that I have not given my land to them and their heirs etc.: also I do nominate and appoint Gran Hill and Robert Ruffin Executors of this my will revoking and dis-annulling all former will or wills by me made and this I own to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and fixed my seal, this seventeenth day of July, one thousand, seven hundred and fifty eight.

William Bennett.

Signed, sealed and delivered

in the presence of us:

John Dawson.

Solomon Alston Jur.

Andrew Taylor.

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY: FEBRUARY COURT 1765.

The within will of William Bennett, deceased, was exhibited in Court and John Dawson and Andrew Taylor, two of the subscribing Witnesses being dead and Solomon Alston Jr., the other evidence being out of the Province,

William Williams and Henry Dawson being sworn depose and say that the written names of John Dawson and Solomon Alston Jur., evidence to the said will is their proper hand-writing. Gran Hill and Robert Ruffin Executors to the said Will proved the same according to law and were qualified to execute the same, which on motion was ordered to be certified and recorded.

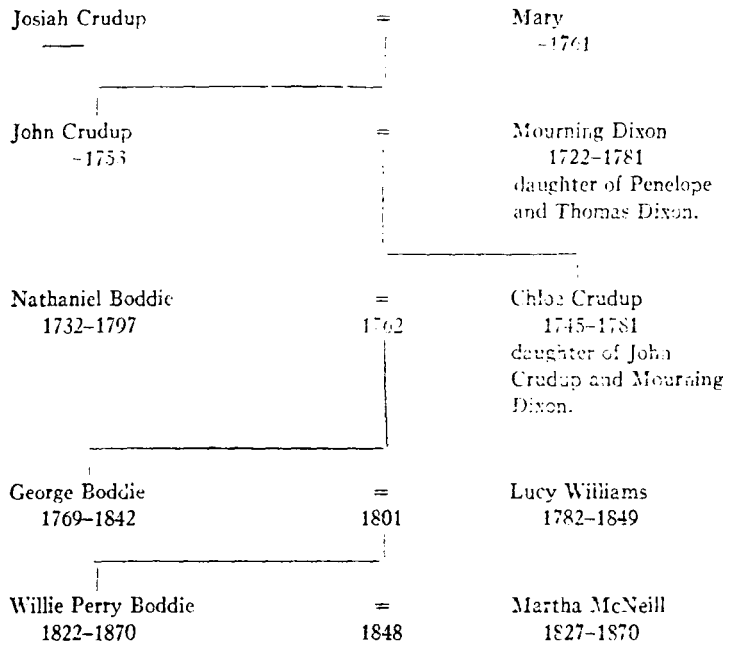
TESTE: J. Edward, Clerk.

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY: AUGUST COURT 1765.

The within written will of William Bennett, deceased, was then duly proven in open Court by the oath of Solomon Alston Jur., a subscribing witness, which on motion was ordered to be certified and recorded.

TESTE: Willie Jones, C. Ct.

CRUDUP



CRUDUP

1. JOSIAH¹ CRUDUP is said to be the first of this family in America, and he is said to have come from Wales. He died some time before 1760 as his wife Mary, a widow, makes her will in Halifax County, N. C., 1 Feb. 1760, which will was probated March term, 1761.

Children:

2. I. JOHN,² m. Mourning Dixon.
2. JOHN² CRUDUP (*Josiah*¹) was born, probably in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and died in Halifax County, N. C., 1753. He married Mourning Dixon, born, 10 Nov. 1722, died, 1781, daughter of Penelope and Thomas Dixon of Isle of Wight County, Virginia. (See DIXON.) John Crudup bought 250 acres of land in Northampton County, N. C., from Samuel Williams of Edgecombe County, N. C., 13 March 1745.¹ John and Mourning Crudup witnessed the Will of Samuel Williams, 18 Nov. 1748.² Mourning Crudup was executrix of John Crudup's estate as per the inventory of his personal property, exhibited in Aug. 1753.³

Children:

- I. GEORGE, m. Priscilla Thomas 3 May 1761, in Edgecombe County. His will dated 21 Mar. 1764, mentions brother Josiah and daughter Mary.
- II. MARY, m. James Ricks 23 July 1762, in Edgecombe County. Children: Mourning Ricks, born 10 Mar. 1766; Rhoda Ricks, b. 5 May 1768; James Ricks.
- III. CHLOE, b. 1745; m. Nathan Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- IV. JOSIAH, m. Elizabeth Battle.

After John Crudup's death, Mourning Crudup married again, Micajah Thomas 7 Oct. 1753, who died 14 Nov. 1769. He represented Edgecombe County in the General Assembly for several years.

Children:

- I. BETHSHEBA THOMAS, b. 20 Nov. 1754; d. 12 April 1770.

¹ Northampton County, Deed Book 5, p. 504.

² Grimes' Abstract of Wills.

³ Book H, p. 218.

- ii. MICAJAH THOMAS JR., b. 3 Jan. 1757; m. Ann Hawkins, 7 Jan. 1773. Wheeler in his history of North Carolina Page 430 has the following to say of Micajah Thomas. "As an additional evidence of Col. Benjamin Hawkin's (U. S. Senator) disinterestedness, Micajah Thomas, Jr., who had married his sister Ann, and received by her a handsome patrimony, and who (Ann) had died long before, leaving no child, and was a man of very large fortune, sent especially for Col. Hawkins, when upon his death bed, to visit him. He told him on his arrival he had sent for him to write his will and give him a large portion of his estate. Mr. Thomas was surrounded by many respectable friends at the time. Col. Hawkins told him he would write no such will; that he valued his friendly feelings thus expressed, but that he was sufficiently provided for, and as Mr. Thomas had blood relations he advised him to give his estate to them. When Mr. Thomas found he could not get him to accept of the offered legacy he entreated him to accept of five hundred guineas, which he also positively refused, and wrote his will giving his property to his relatives."

Micajah Thomas Jr. represented Nash County in the General Assembly from 1784 to 1787. He died 26 Sept. 1788. His wife died 12 March 1781.

After the death of her second husband, Micajah Thomas Sr., Mourning Thomas married James Smith. She made her will as Mourning Smith., 12 May 1778. Will was probated July 1781.

3. JOSIAH³ CRUDUP (*John*,² *Josiah*¹) married Elizabeth Battle 28 Nov. 1767. She was a daughter of Elizabeth (Sumner) and Elisha Battle of Edgecombe County.

Elisha Battle was a Justice of the Peace in 1761, member of the Provincial Congress, which met at Halifax, 4 April 1776, and also of the Halifax Convention of November 1776. He was Senator from Edgecombe County 1777 to the end of the war, and a member of the State Convention of 1788.

Josiah Crudup appears to have settled on Little River, in Wake County about 1784. The first mention found of him in the records of that County, is the purchase of land from William Wilder Jr. There are three deeds: 6 Sept. 1784, 400 acres; 6 Sept. 1784, 100 acres; 18 Sept. 1784, 125 acres.⁴ Josiah Crudup died the latter part of the year 1818 or in 1819. His tax returns were made in 1818, and never since. His administrator pro tem reported inventory and sale of his estate 23 & 24 April 1819.

⁴ These records are in the office of the Register of Deeds, Book G, pp. 161-165.

Jeremiah Battle was administrator, and in the distribution of the proceeds of sale the following names appear: Chloe Lee, Bullard Foster, Will Fowler, Mary Perry, and George Crudup. According to the Federal Census of 1790, Josiah Crudup then had two sons, five daughters, and 23 slaves.

Children born in Wake County:

- I. TEMPERANCE, m. — Lockhart.
- II. JOHN, d. unm.
- III. MOURNING, m. William Fowler.
- IV. BETHESHEBA, m. Bullard Foster.
- V. CHLOE, m. James E. Lee.
- VI. GEORGE, m. Leah Ellis. Children: Tempie Thomas, Josiah Cade, Sarah Boddie, Mary Ann, Susan Williams, George Andrews, Elizabeth Battle, John Dixon.
- VII. ELIZABETH, m. Cullen Andrews.
4. VIII. JESSE, b. 13 Jan. 1791; m. (1) Mary Ann Brickell; (2) Mary E. Boddie.
- IX. MARY, m. Solomon Ruffin Perry. (See PERRY.)

4. JOSIAH⁴ CRUDUP (*Josiah*,³ *John*,² *Josiah*¹) was born in Wake County, N. C., 13 Jan. 1791, and died there, 19 May 1872. He married first Mrs. Anne Maria Brickell, (née Davis) daughter of the Hon. Archibald Davis of Franklin County, N. C., 16 Nov. 1813. She was born 30 Sept. 1790, and died 27 March 1822. Josiah Crudup married second time, 5 May 1825 Mary Boddie, daughter of Lucy (Williams) and George Boddie, (see BODDIE) of Nash County. She was born 22 Feb. 1802, and died 5 March 1872. Josiah Crudup was a Senator in the North Carolina Assembly, from Wake County, and a member of Congress, 1821-23. He was by occupation a Baptist minister, an eloquent pulpit orator, and served for forty years without pay.

Children by first wife born in Wake County:

- I. ARCHIBALD DAVIS, b. 8 Aug. 1814.
- II. JAMES HENRY, b. 19 May 1816.
- III. MARTHA ALSTON, b. 12 April 1818.
- IV. EDWARD ALSTON, b. 1 Aug. 1820; d. 1 April 1876; m. 25 June 1856, Columbia Jones, b. 13 Feb. 1831. Children: Edward Alston, Seth Jones, Sallie Alston, Susie Lillian, Charles Percy, Josiah, Columbia, Ann Davis.

Children by second wife born in Wake County:

- I. ANDREW, m. Lucy Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- II. WILLIAM.

- III. LUCISA.
- 6. IV. LUCY WILLIAMS, b. 13 June 1836; m. Geo. Kittrell.
- V. JOSIAH, died a soldier in Civil War.
- 7. VI. JOHN BODDIE, b. 10 July 1841; m. Ellen Mishew McNeill.
- VII. HENRY BODDIE,
- 8. VIII. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 9 July 1846; m. John Cannady.
- 6. LUCY WILLIAMS⁵ CRUDUP (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *John*,² *Josiah*¹) was born 13 June 1836, and married George W. Kittrell 28 August 1862. He was born 4 June 1832.

Children:

- I. MARY BODDIE KITTRELL.
- II. ELIZABETH BODDIE KITTRELL.
- III. LUCY CRUDUP KITTRELL.
- IV. JOSIAH CRUDUP KITTRELL.
- V. SALLIE CHARLES RANEY KITTRELL.
- VI. GEORGE ANDREWS KITTRELL.
- VII. ROBERT GILLIAN KITTRELL.
- 7. JOHN BODDIE⁵ CRUDUP (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *John*,² *Josiah*¹) was born 10 July 1841 near Kittrell, Granville County, N. C., and died 2 Jan. 1899 at Chicago, Ill. He married, 18 Feb. 1869, Ellen Mishew McNeill, daughter of Rebecca (Tuck) and Thomas Henry McNeill. (See McNEILL.) She was born 27 Dec. 1849. Mr. Crudup was a farmer, and resided near Kittrell, Granville County, N. C.

Children:

- 11. I. THOMAS HENRY, b. 30 Sept. 1872; m. Mary Pender Coffield.
- II. ELLEN MISHEW, m. Dr. Rogers.
- 8. MARY ELIZABETH⁵ CRUDUP (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *John*,² *Josiah*¹) was born 9 July 1846. She married in 1870 John F. Cannady, who died Jan. 1895. Mrs. Cannady lives in Oxford, N. C.

Children:

- I. JOSIAH CRUDUP, m. Hilda Barrity of Lynchburg, Va.
- II. MARY BODDIE, m. Wade Britt.
- III. NAT HINMAN, m. Carrie Lawrence. Children: Sarah Hoskins, Nat Hinman Jr., John F.
- IV. JOHN ANDREW, d. 1890.
- V. LUCY KATHARINE, m. Henry William; one child, John Cannady.
- VI. WILLIAM EDWARD, m. Miss Faircloth and lives at Dothan, Alabama.
- VII. NICHOLAS BODDIE, graduated at University of North Carolina and Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. He is a physician and resides at Laurinburg, N. C.

11. THOMAS HENRY⁶ CRUDUP (*John Boddie,⁵ Josiah,⁴ Josiah,³ John,² Josiah¹*) was born near Kittrell, Vance County, N. C., 30 Sept. 1872. He married, 17 Oct. 1900, Mary Pender Coffield, born near Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., 10 April 1874, daughter of Elizabeth (Pender) and J. B. Coffield. Mr. Crudup resides at Kittrell, N. C., and is cashier of the bank of Kittrell.

Children born in Kittrell, N. C.:

- I. JOHN BODDIE, b. 5 Feb. 1902.
- II. LAURA LLOYD, b. 6 Oct. 1906.
- III. MARTHA COFFIELD, b. 29 April 1907.
- IV. MISHEW MCNEILL, b. 1 Mar. 1912.

WILL OF MARY CRUDUP

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN:—I, Mary Crudup, of Halifax County, in North Carolina, being very sick and weak in body, but of perfect sense and memory, thanks be to God, and considering the uncertainty both of life and sense, do make and ordain this, my Last Will and Testament, viz:—I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God and my body I recommend to the earth at the direction of my executors, and as to my worldly estate, I give and dispose of the same in the following manner and form:

I give to my grandchildren, viz., Mary, Cloe and Josiah, being the children of John Crudup, deceased to each five shillings to be raised and paid out of my estate.

I give and bequeath to my grandson, George Crudup, son of the aforesaid deceased, all my negroes, nearly all women, called Batt, and her children, Joe Ishmael and Ferriby, and after my just debts being paid, all other my estate of what kind soever, I give to him the said George Crudup, his heirs and assigns forever.

I constitute and appoint him, the aforesaid George Crudup executor of this my last Will and Testament, and I hereby revoke and disannull every other former will and do hereby ratify and confirm this and no other to be my last Will and Testament.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have hereunto set my hand and seal this first day of February A. D. 1760.

MARY CRUDUP. (Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Nicholas Dixon, John Norwood, Halifax County, March ten, 1761.

Will proved by the two witnesses and George Crudup qualified as executor.

WILL OF GEORGE CRUDUP

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN:—I, George Crudup of Halifax County in N. C. being sick and weak of body, yet of perfect mind and memory, thanks be to God, and on consideration that life and mind is uncertain, do make and ordain this, my last will and testament, viz:—

I give and recommend my soul unto the hands of God that gave it and my body I recommend it to the earth. At the discretion of my executors as to my worldly estate, I give and bequeath and dispose of the same in the following manner, viz:—

I give and bequeath to my brother, Josiah Crudup the plantation where I now live with two hundred and fifty acres of land belonging more or less. I also give to him, the said Josiah, all my stock, consisting of cattle, hogs, horses, and I also give to him five negroes, viz:—Jack, Bett, Joe, Ishmael, and Tomby. I also give to him that lease land that I leased. I also give him all my clothes of what kind soever they be, and all the plantation utensils to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

I give and bequeath to my daughter, Mary Crudup, 280 acres of land belonging thereto, be the same more or less, lying on Big Baskett. I also give to her two negroes, viz. Mike and Ben Cary. I also give to her 1 feather bed and furniture and 1 black walnut chest to her and her heirs forever.

Lastly I appoint George Wunberly, and Wm. Horn, executors of my last will and testament, and I do hereby disannul forever every other will and testament and do ratify and confirm this my last will and testament. In writings now I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 21 day of March 1764. Signed, sealed, published and delivered in presence of us.

Geo. Crudup. (Seal)

J. Dixon, Wm. Champion, Benj. Campion, Wm. Dixon.
Halifax County, July Court 1764.

This last will and testament of George Crudup, deceased, was exhibited in court by the executors and proved by the oaths of Wm. Champion and Wm. Dixon, two subscribing witnesses thereto, whereupon Wm. Horn, one of the executors therein named, was duly qualified as executor by taking the oaths by law (in that case) test.

Joseph Montford.

WILL OF MOURNING SMITH

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN: I, Mourning Smith of Nash County, in the province of North Carolina, being in perfect health and memory, thanks be to God, but calling to mind the mortality of the body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following to-wit:

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Chloe her heirs and assigns, one negro Wench called Vilette, also one hundred pounds Prov^d money, also my English side saddle and bridle, also one large looking glass, also twenty head of cattle and all of my wearing clothes.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son Josiah, his heirs and assigns, one negro wench called Rose, also a negro called Hazard, also one hundred pounds Prov^d money, also twenty head of cattle, also one desk and one feather bed and furniture.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son Micajah his heirs and assigns, one negro fellow called Caddo also a wench called Old Jeny, also two bed steads, one dozen and half chairs and one table.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my grandson James Ricks twenty-five pounds Prov^l money if he lives till he is twenty-one years old.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my granddaughter Mourning Ricks, one negro boy called Simon also one negro girl called Sabina also one feather bed and furniture and one hundred Prov^l money to be paid to her when she is twenty one years of age or marries and if she dies before she comes of age or marry I give it to my son Josiah and I desire the legacys and bequeaths to her may remain in his hands as aforesaid.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my granddaughter Rhoda Ricks one negro boy called Luke also negro girl called Bett one hundred pounds Prov. money also one feather bed and furniture and a side saddle and bridle to be paid to her when she is twenty one years of age or marries and if she dies before she comes of age or marries, I give it to Nathan Boddie and I desire it may remain in his hands till she comes of age or marries.

ITEM: I will and desire that my Executor may sell all the rest and residue of my estate and the money arising from the sale to pay the legacys and the overplus if any to be equally divided between my daughter Chloe and my son Josiah.

ITEM: I constitute and appoint Nathan Boddie and Josiah Crudup executors of this my last will and testament and I desire the legacys before bequeathed to my grandson and granddaughters may remain in my Executors hands till the time aforesaid without there paying any interest or consideration and I do hereby publish this and no other to be my last will and testament.

Signed, sealed, published and pronounced this 12th day of May Anno Dom. 1778.

Mourning Smith. (Seal)

In the presence of
Stephen Young, John his x mark Biggs, Senr. James Smith.
Nash County.

July Court, 1781. The within will was proved in open Court by the oaths of Stephen Young and John Biggs Senr. and ordered to record and is recorded.

Test. Wm. Hall, C. C.

DAWSON

JOHN¹ DAWSON, probably son of Martha and Henry Dawson (Dawson) of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, was born in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, before 1700, and died in Northampton County, N. C., February 1762. He married first Mrs. Elizabeth Boddie,¹ (née Thomas), widow of John Boddie (see BODDIE) who died in Isle of Wight County, March 1720. John Dawson married the second time, Charity Alston, daughter of John Alston of Chowan County, N. C.

John Dawson was one of the most distinguished men of Colonial North Carolina. He was a member of the Colonial Assembly from

¹ The legal proof of this is shown in the chapter herein, entitled "The Boddie Family in Virginia." Mr. Joseph Groves in his *History of the Alston Family*, states that John Dawson's first wife was Mary Thomas. Unlike some genealogical writers who make statements without foundation, Mr. Groves gives his authority for this conclusion. On page 525 of "The Alstons and Allstons" he says:

"It is not certainly known when John Dawson came to N. C. But we find in April 1698 at Perquimans Precinct he proved his transportation to the Colony and in April Court 1707 makes an assignment deed to Frances Cambridge, with consent of his wife Mary; and Dec. 11, 1735 Barnaby Thomas in his will refers to him as his brother-in-law. From these it seems evident that he married Mary, sister of Barnaby and Philip Thomas."

Now this assignment deed appears on page 92, Vol. 1, N. C. Historical and Genealogical Register, as follows:

"John Dawson, and Edward Williams, to Frances Cambridge. Done with consent of my wife Mary: assignment deed, April Court 1707. Test. Thomas Garrett, James Beasley."

Nearly opposite this on page 93 is the following deed:

"Edward Williams, and wife Mary, to George White. Tract of land on Indian Town Creek, opposite plantation of James Harlo, October 7, 1707. Test. Thomas Sonden, Daniel Halsey."

The conclusion that could be drawn from this is that "Mary" was the wife of Edward Williams and not of John Dawson.

Furthermore, the John Dawson who proved his transportation in April 1698 must have been near 21 years of age at that time. The John Dawson we are concerned with, married and had three children born 1756, 1758 and 1760, at which time if he was the same John Dawson who proved his transportation in 1698, he would then be 80 years or more of age.

Now our John Dawson, 28 May 1733, joined with his wife Elizabeth (Isle of Wight Deed Book 4, p. 256) in conveying her dower interest in William³ Boddie's land on Cypress Swamp in Isle of Wight County; and later, 23 Sept. 1738 (Isle of Wight Deed Book 5, p. 274) they made another assignment of dower interest in his land and this assignment shows them to *then* be residents of Bertie Precinct, N. C. (See BODDIE). The previous deed did not show such residence.

Mr. Groves, however, was right in his conclusion that the John Dawson who is mentioned as brother-in-law of Barnabee Thomas was "our" John Dawson.

Barnabee Thomas' will was proven before Gov. Gabriel Johnston by John Dawson, 11 Dec. 1735, and at the same day and time, our John Dawson, 11 Dec. 1735, took the oath of executor to the will of James Moore of Bertie Precinct. (See original wills on file in the office of Secretary of State.)

These John Dawsons were therefore the same, their handwriting is the same.

An abstract of the wills is shown in Grimes' Abstracts, pp. 251 and 374. John Dawson, however, is not shown in the body of the abstract of Barnabee Thomas' will, but he does so appear in the original.

Bertie, in 1734² to 1740.³ He appears later, in the Assembly from Northampton, and his name is found on many pages of the records of the Assembly. He was Colonel of the "Northampton Redgmt" in 1748. He was nominated a member of "His Majesty's Council for the Province of North Carolina" in 1751,⁵ appointed in the same year⁶ by "His Most Excellent Majesty," and commissioned a member of the Council, 13 May 1752.⁷ As "Colonel" John Dawson, he was appointed an Associate Justice of the Supreme Court, of the Province of North Carolina in 1751.⁸

He was last in the Council, 2 April 1761.⁹

Resolutions on his death were entered by the Council, 30 April 1762.¹⁰ "The King, Most Excellent Majesty in Council at the Court of St. James, August 31, 1763, Present," appointed a successor to John Dawson, in His Council for the Province of North Carolina.¹¹

Historians have filched from John Dawson his excellent record, and bestowed it on another John Dawson,¹² the one who married Penelope Johnson, daughter of Gov. Gabriel Johnson, who did not die until 1770, and whose wife Penelope, administered on his estate, in Bertie County in that year.¹³

The John Dawson of this chapter, witnessed the wills of both Elijah⁴ Boddie (see BODDIE), and William¹ Bennett (see BENNETT). He proved the will of Elijah⁴ Boddie in Court, November 1761. In William Bennett's will, probated February 1765, it is shown that John Dawson, one of the subscribing witnesses, was dead. John Dawson's will shows that it was probated February 1762. He is without a doubt the same John Dawson, whose death was reported in Council, April 1762.

Children by first wife, born in Northampton County:

1. HENRY, m. Patience ——. Children mentioned in will: John, Henry, Stephen, Mary, and Patty. Henry Dawson was a member of the General Assembly 1766 to 1770 and died in 1770.

² N. C. Col. Records, Vol. III, p. 635.

³ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. IV, p. 557.

⁴ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. IV, p. 1075.

⁵ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. IV, p. 1315.

⁶ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. XI, p. 116.

⁷ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. IV, p. 1255.

⁸ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. IX, p. 671.

⁹ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. VI, p. 1005.

¹⁰ N. C. Col. Records, Vol. IX, p. 155.

¹¹ Moores' History of N. C., p. 83.

¹² N. C. Genealogical Register, Vol. III, p. 448.

- II. (A DAUGHTER), m. William Kinchen Jr. of Edgecombe County. He was a member of General Assembly at Newberne in Dec. 1754 and died in 1758. Children: Martha, Elizabeth, Mary, Temperance, John, and William.

Children by second wife, born in Northampton County:

- III. CHARITY ALSTON, b. 1756; m. 13 June 1770 to Samuel Williams, son of Col. Wm. Williams.
- IV. ELIZABETH, b. 1758; died in infancy.
- V. JOHN, b. 1759; m. Elizabeth Dorothy Atherton. He represented Northampton County in the House of Commons, 1780-1782. He then moved to Halifax County, and represented that County in the House of Commons 1787-1798.

WILL OF JOHN DAWSON OF
NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C., 1762

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, John Dawson of the County of Northampton, in the Province of North Carolina, am in perfect health, and in sound and disposing mind and memory, and calling to mind the uncertainty of this transitory life, I am willing to make my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say first, I bequeath my soul to Almighty God that gave it me, and my body to be buried at the discretion of my Executors, and after my just debts are paid, I give and bequeath the rest of my estate as followeth, viz.:

ITEM: First and foremost my will and desire is that out of my store of goods and debts due to me, and what gold and silver I have by me, and my stock of cattle at Tar River, my wife's and my marriage contract may be made good, and the surplusage, if any, to be equally divided between my three small children, Charity Dawson, Elizabeth Dawson, and John Dawson.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my son, Henry Dawson, the plantation whereon I now live and the land adjoining bounded thus. Beginning at the center of the Crooked Meadow at Alexander Stevenson's line that divides; his land and mine, so along the said Crooked Meadow around Mrs. Samonie's, otherwise William Burns, till it come to the line that crosses the said Meadow over in the Neck, called Braswell's Neck, the said land and plantation is three hundred acres, be it more or less, to him and his heirs forever. Also give to my said son, Henry Dawson, my land and plantation I bought of Maurice Moore, as by his deed to me will appear. Also my Island plantation and the land thereto belonging, for six hundred and forty acres, as by the West's deeds to me and their patent will appear.

Also one hundred acres of land in Bertie County, which I bought of John Wilson. All my land on Tar River, near Conetoe, it being in three parcels and in the whole about seven hundred (700) acres, as by patent and two deeds will appear. All the above said lands I give to my son, Henry Dawson, to him and his heirs forever. Also I give to my son, Henry, my young horse called Exum, and Maurice Moore's debt to me by bond.

ITEM: I give unto my son, John Dawson, my plantation whereon he now lives, with all the land on the plantation side of the Crooked Meadow (viz.) that I bought of John Revitt and Richard Braswell; also one hundred and forty acres on the North side Bridges Creek, joining Mr. George Pollock's land, as per Earl of Granville deed will appear, and my land on Urahaw Swamp, as by Matthew Williams' deed to me will appear, and my land on Potecasi Creek, as per patent. All and every part of the aforesaid lands and all the appurtenances and improvements of any kind to the same or to any part thereof anywise belonging to him, the said John Dawson, and his heirs forever. Also my will and desire is that my loving wife, Charity Dawson, live on my manor plantation during her natural life and keep house and other valuable improvements in reasonable repair. Also I give to my son John, my Clock and Chest upon a Chest with drawers, and two oval tables, and one Chamber table which stands in the room, called the Green Room, and my Cargo Looking Glass, which stands in the Hall.

ITEM: I give all my right, title and interest to a girl called Dinah, she and her increase forever to my daughter, Elisabeth Dawson.

ITEM: I give to my loving Wife, Charity Dawson the negro wench, called Fanny, which was given to her by her deceased father. My Will and desire is that my said Wife have a negro boy, named Rumford, if she will accept of him in lieu of a negro fellow called Peter, belonging to her Estate, which she joined in the sale for 45 pounds Virginia money. If she will not accept of the said boy for that fellow, my further Will and desire is, the said boy be sold to make out the sum of 45 pounds Virginia money, for which the said fellow was sold for.

ITEM: I give to my son, Henry Dawson, the following negroes: Tim, York, Glasgow, and Sam, at Island, and Mingo, Jacob, George, Jim, Phillis, the daughter of Lech, Young Larry and Ben, to him, the said Henry, and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath all the rest of my negroes and their future increase, to my three young children, Charity Dawson, Elizabeth Dawson and John Dawson, to them and their heirs forever, to be equally divided when the first of the three said children shall arrive to lawful age or be married, and the proceeds of their labor, if any, to be equally divided likewise.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my granddaughters, Martha Kinchen, Elizabeth Kinchen, Mary Kinchen and Temperance Kinchen, Thirty pounds Virginia money each, to be paid out of my Estate, when they shall arrive at lawful age or be married.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my two grandsons, John Kinchen and William Kinchen, ten shillings Virginia money each.

ITEM: I give all the residue of my Estate, after the legacies are paid, and my Wife's contract is complied with, to my three children, Charity Dawson, Elisabeth Dawson and John Dawson, to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my loving Wife, Charity Dawson, my riding chair and harness, and also do nominate and appoint my said loving

Wife, Charity Dawson, Executrix of this my will, and this I own to be my last will and testament, revoking and disallowing all former or other will or wills by me made. In Witness whereof I have hercunto set my hand and fixed my seal this — day of November One Thousand and fifty [Error of date in copying].

JOHN DAWSON. (Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Samuel Cotton, Wm. Stevenson, James Josey.

NORTHAMPTON COUNTY: FEBRUARY COURT 1762.

The preceding will of Col. John Dawson, Deceased, was exhibited in open court and proved on the oath of James Josey, one of the Witnesses thereto subscribing. At the same time, Charity Dawson, the Executrix therein named, qualified to execute the same, which on motion was ordered to be certified and recorded.

Test. J. Edwards.
Clerk.

DICKSON

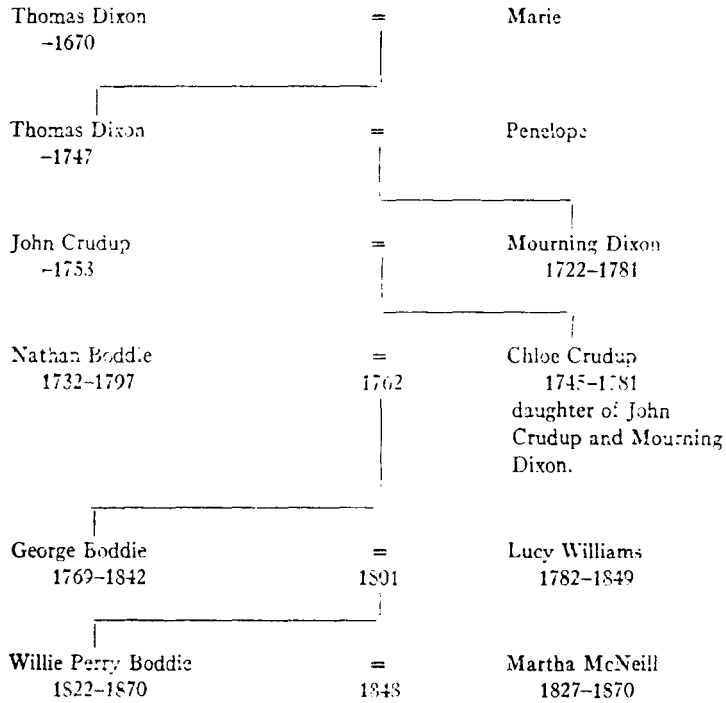
I. WILLIAM DICKSON, son of Ann and John Dickson, was born in Chester County, Penn., 10 January 1739. He married, 29 October 1767 in Duplin County, N. C., Mary Williams born in Onslow County, N. C., 23 September 1749, daughter of Mary (Hix) and Joseph Williams. Mary Hix was the daughter of Edith (Tonville) and Daniel Hix of Hix's Ford, Va. Joseph Williams was the son of Theopolus Williams who came from England, settled in Halifax County, N. C., and married Christian Bryan. Benjamin Williams, Governor of North Carolina in 1799, was a brother of Joseph Williams.

William Dickson was a member from Duplin of the First Provincial Congress which met at Newberne, N. C., 25 August 1774. He also represented Duplin County at the Halifax Convention of 4 April 1776 and signed the State Constitution 12 November 1776.

Children born in Duplin County:

- I. ANN, b. 6 September 1768; m. William Lanier.
- II. WILLIAM, b. 5 May 1770.
- III. JAMES WILLIAMS, b. 20 April 1772.
- IV. JOSEPH, b. 28 January 1775.
- V. MARY, b. October 1776; m. Isaac Lanier, son of Elizabeth (Hill) and Burriel Lanier of Virginia. Isaac Lanier was a widower with three children, Burriel, Isaac, and Arabella, when he married Mary Dickson. Children of Mary (Dickson) and Isaac Lanier were: 1. Dickson Mann Caldwell; 2. Clement; 3. Clarissa who married Thomas Hill Boddie (see BODDIE); 4. Nancy married Eldred Rawlins.
- VI. LEWIS, b. 4 March 1778.
- VII. FRANCES, b. 20 April 1780.
- VIII. SUSANNA, b. 11 February 1784.
- IX. ELIZABETH, b. 1 May 1788.

DIXON



DIXON

1. THOMAS¹ DIXON, possibly the first of this family in Virginia, died in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1670, leaving wife Marie and sons, Thomas and Henry. An appraisement of his estate, was sworn to by Henry Martin, "who married ye relict of Thomas Dixon 25 Oct. 1670."¹ The next record we find of the Dixons, is when William Boddie, 3rd day of the 5th month 1679, gave cattle to Henry Martin's and Marie Martin's three children, Thomas Dixon, Henry Dixon, and Henry Martin.²

Children born probably in Virginia:

2. I. THOMAS, m. Penelope ——. II. HENRY.
2. THOMAS² DIXON (*Thomas*¹) born in Virginia before 1670, died 1747, married Penelope ——. The first record we find of him besides the one of the gift of cattle, is as a witness to the will of Benjamin Beal, 12 July 1712. He bought land in Isle of Wight, in 1724.³ He witnessed the will of John Howel, 20 March 1731,⁴ and was an executor of the will of Thomas Everett, previously in 1724.⁵ He made his will, 26 April 1746, and same was probated 12 Jan. 1748.

Children born in Isle of Wight:

- I. THOMAS, m. Elizabeth Applewaite.⁶
- II. WILLIAM.
- III. NICHOLAS.
- IV. MARTHA, m. Thomas Pearse.
- V. PENELOPE, m. Joseph Bullock.
- VI. MOURNING, b. 10 Nov. 1722; m. (1) John Crudup. (See CRUDUP.)
(2) Micajah Thomas. (3) James Smith.
- VII. PATIENCE, m. Jonas Shivers.

WILL OF THOMAS DIXON, DATED APRIL 26, 1746

WILL BOOK 5, PAGE 141.

PROBATED JAN. 12, 1748.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, Thomas Dixon of the County of Isle of Wight in Virginia, being in sound and perfect mind and memory do make this

¹ Deed Book 2, (1661-1719), p. 91.

² Deed Book 2, p. 205.

³ Deed Book 7, p. 512.

⁴ Will Book 3, p. 394.

⁵ Great Book, p. 148.

⁶ Will of Capt. Henry Applewaite, 1735, Will Book 4, p. 95.

my last will and testament making null and void all other wills by me heretofore made either by word or writing and this only to be my last will and testament and no other, and for what worldly goods it hath pleased God to bestow upon me my just debts being first paid, I give as followeth:

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my son, William Dixon all that land I bought of Godfrey Hunt, it being the same land and plantation whereon my son Thomas lived. I give the same with all and every the appurtenances thereof to him, his heirs forever. I also give him one feather bed with furniture, one chest with lock and key.

ITEM: I give unto my son Nicholas Dixon and my Daughter Martha, now wife to Thomas Pearse; all that land I bought of Benjamin Corbell, it being about 200 acres more or less, to be equally divided between them only Thomas Pearse and his wife to have that part of the said land whereon they now live. I give the same and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give unto my son, Nicholas Dixon, one negro girl named Nan, one feather bed and furniture, one chest with lock and key and a gun.

ITEM: I give unto my grandson, Thomas Dixon all that land and plantation whereon I now live; only his grandmother to have the use and occupation of the said land during her natural life, and after her decease, I give the said land and plantation unto my aforesaid grandson, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Penelope Dixon, the use and occupation of my two negroes, Laffey and Jack during her natural life and after her decease, I give the negroes unto my son, William Dixon.

ITEM: I give unto my said wife the use and occupation of my Still during her natural life and after her decease to give the said Still to my sons, Nicholas and William both to have the benefit alike only my desire is that it may stand upon my son William's plantation and for the remaining part of my estate, my will and desire is that it may be equally divided amongst my wife and children, viz. Nicholas and William, Martha, wife to Thomas Pearse, Penelope, wife to Joseph Bullock, Mourning, Wife to John Crudup, and Patience, wife to Jonas Shivers and their survivors, and I do nominate and appoint my son, Nicholas Dixon and my loving wife, Penelope Dixon to be my whole and sole Executor to fulfill this my last will and testament.

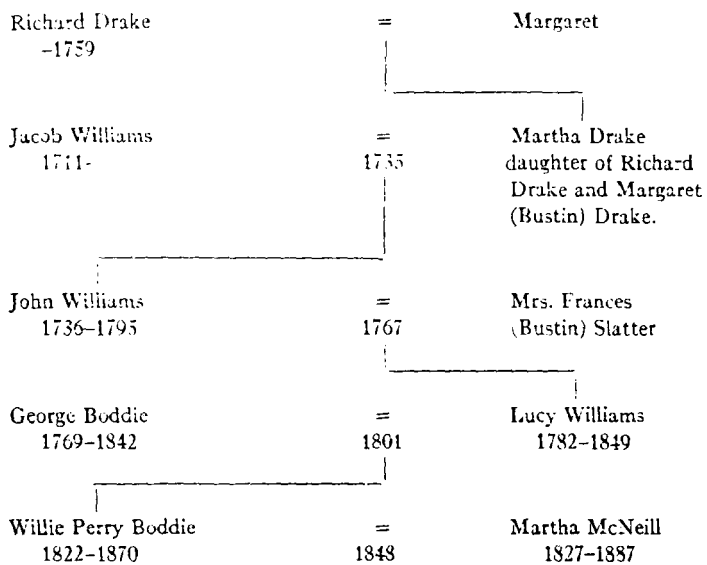
IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 26 day of April 1746.

THOMAS DIXON.

TESTE:

Joseph Meredith
Robert Walker
Henry Bullard
Florence Bullard
Mary Simmonds.

DRAKE



DRAKE

RICHARD^d DRAKE patented land in Isle of Wight County, in 1713, and Thomas Drake said to be his brother, patented land that same year. Richard Drake witnessed the will of Mary Boddie, in 1727, and Thomas Drake, who married Anne Edwards, is mentioned as a son-in-law of Mary Boddie, (formerly Mary Edwards, wife of Robert Edwards). The land of the Drakes fell in Southampton County, Virginia, when Southampton was cut off from Isle of Wight in 1748. Richard Drake's wife, as mentioned in his will, was Margaret ——. They had a large family, seven sons and four daughters. Richard Drake made his will in Southampton County, Va., 28 Feb. 1759. Same was probated 13 May 1759.¹

Children born in Isle of Wight:

- I. FRANCIS (Son).
- II. MATTHEW.
- III. NATHANIEL.
- IV. TRISTRAM.
- V. WILLIAM.
- VI. BRITTEN.
- VII. RICHARD.
- VIII. EDMOND.
- IX. ELIZABETH.
- X. MARGARET.
- XI. MARTHA, m. Jacob Williams. (See JACOB WILLIAMS.)

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

WILL BOOK 1, PAGE 313.

I, Richard Drake of Southampton County, this 28th day of Feb. 1759, who being weak of body but in perfect mind and memory, thanks be God and now considering that it is appointed for all men once to die and not knowing how soon. I, therefore make and ordain this my last Will and testament.

FIRST, I give and bequeath my soul into the hands of God that gave it to me and next my body to be buried in a decent Christian manner at the discretion of my Executors hereinafter mentioned and for what worldly goods it hath pleased God to bless me with all after my just debts and funeral expenses are paid, I give and desire the rest of my estate in the manner and form as following:

¹ Will Book 1, p. 313.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son Francis Drake one Shilling Sterling to him and his successors forever.

ITEM: Do. son Matthew Drake.

ITEM: Do. son Nathaniel Drake.

ITEM: Do. son William Drake.

ITEM: Do. son Britten Drake.

I give to my son Richard Drake the plantation and lands where I now live together with all the lands I have in possession.

I bequeath to my son Edmond Drake so much of my estate as will purchase him a good tract of land and one feather bed and bolster, one rug, one blanket, one sheet, one iron pott, one frying pan, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter Martha Williams the wife of Jacob Williams one shilling sterling, to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my loving wife Margaret during her life or widowhood all the rest and remainder of my estate, after her death, or if she should marry then after her marriage all my estate aforesaid is to be equally divided between my four children, viz., Richard, Edmond, Elizabeth, and Margaret.

ITEM: I constitute and ordain my two sons, Matthew and Richard my whole and sole executors of this my last will and testament.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have set my hand and seal the date first above written.

RICHARD DRAKE.

TESTE:

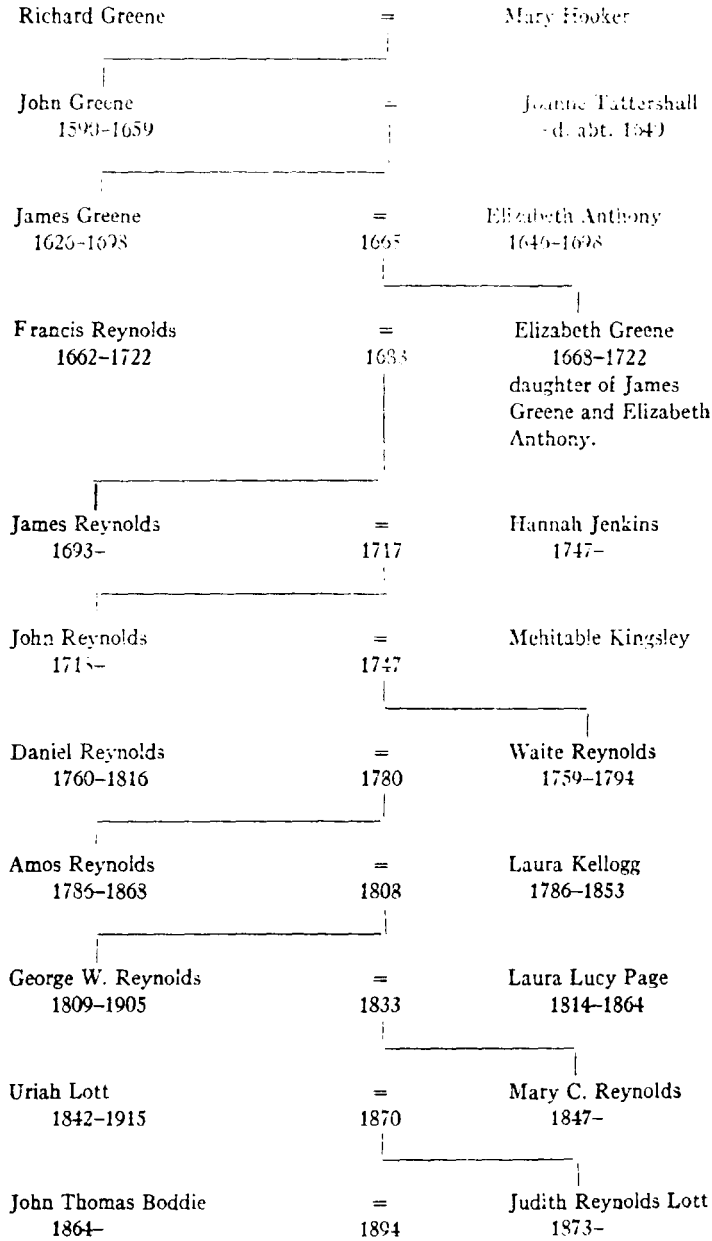
Thos. Gray

Benj. Williams

Matthew Williams

Pub. 13 Sept. 1759.

GREENE



GREENE¹

1. JOHN¹ GREENE, surgeon, son of Mary (Hooker) and Richard Greene, born in Dorset, England, about 1590, died at Providence, R. I., 1659, was the first of this family in America. He embarked from Southampton, England, on 6 April 1635 with his wife and six children on the ship "James," William Cooper, master.

He first settled in Salem, Mass., but later moved to Providence, Rhode Island, where he was one of the two surgeons in 1638. He removed to Warwick, R. I., in 1642, was a member of the first Town Council, Commissioner 26 February 1648, Magistrate also Assistant, 1649, and Commissioner 1654 to 1657.

He married first in England, Joanne Tattershall, who was the mother of his children, but who died soon after they removed to Rhode Island; second, Alice Daniels; third Philip ——. ²

Children, all by first wife and all born in England:

- I. MAJ. JOHN, bap. 15 Aug. 1620; m. Anne Almy.
- II. PETER, bap. 10 March 1621-2; m. Mary Gooton.
- III. RICHARD, bap. 25 March 1624; died young.
2. IV. JAMES, bap. 21 June 1626; m. (1) Deliverance Potter, (2) Elizabeth Anthony.
- V. THOMAS, bap. 4 June 1628; m. Elizabeth Barton.
- VI. JONE, bap. 3 Oct. 1630; m. John Hade.
- VII. MARY, bap. 19 May 1633; m. James Sweet.

2. JAMES² GREENE (*John*¹) was baptized at St. Thomas Church, Salisbury, England, 21 June 1626, and came with his parents to New England in 1635. He married, first, Deliverance Potter, born 1637, died 1664; and, second, Elizabeth Anthony, 3 August 1665, daughter of Susanna and John Anthony. John Anthony resided at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and was a Corporal of Militia, Commissioner, and Deputy.

James Greene was living at Warwick and Providence Plantations in 1647. He was Town Clerk of Warwick in 1661. He was also a member of the General Assembly of the Colony, being Commissioner under the first charter, and Deputy and Assistant under the second (1663), for ten years between 1660

¹ From the "Greenes of Rhode Island," by Louise Brownell Clarke, 1903.

² The following pedigree obtained from the "Greenes of Rhode Island" by Louise Brownell Clarke:

and 1675. He removed to Potowomot in 1684 and resided there until his death, which occurred 27 April 1698. His wife Elizabeth Anthony died that same year.

Potowomot was the birthplace of James Greene's distinguished great-grandson, Major-General Nathanael Greene, of Revolutionary fame.

Children by first wife:

- i. JAMES, b. 1 June 1658-9; m. Mary Fones.
- ii. MARY, b. 28 Sept. 1660; m. James Reynolds. (See REYNOLDS.)
- iii. ELISHA, b. 17 Mar. 1662-3; died young.
- iv. SARAH, b. 27 Aug. 1664; m. Henry Reynolds.

Children by second wife:

- v. PETER, b. 25 Aug. 1666; m. Elizabeth Slocum.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 17 Oct. 1669; m. (1) Francis Reynolds; (2) Hill. (See REYNOLDS.)
- vii. JOHN, b. 1 Feb. 1670; died young.
- viii. JABEZ, b. 17 May 1673; m. Mary Barton.
- ix. DAVID, b. 24 June 1677; m. (1) Mary Slocum; (2) Sarah Barber.
- x. THOMAS, b. 11 Nov. 1682; died young.
- xi. JOHN, b. 30 Sept. 1685; m. Mary Allen.
- xii. SUSANNE, b. 24 May 1688; m. Joseph Hull.

1. Henry 1st, King of France, had by his wife ANNE of Russia
2. Prince HUGH MAGNUS Count de Vermandois, who had
3. LADY ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS, who married first, ROBERT, BRON DE BELLOMONT, Earl of Mel-leut, created Earl of Leicester and had
4. ROBERT, second Earl of Leicester, Lord Justice of England, who married AURELIA DE WAER, daughter of RALPH, Earl of Norfolk, and had
5. ROBERT, third Earl of Leicester, Steward of England, died 1196, married PETRONELIA, daughter of HUGH DE CRENTESMESMIL, and had
6. LADY MARGARET DE BELLOMONT; who married SAIER DE QUINCY, created 1207 Earl of Winchester, died 1219, who was one of the twenty-five MAGNA CHARTA barons, and had
7. ROGER, second Earl of Winchester, Constable of Scotland, died 1264 married first HELEN, daughter of ALAN, Lord of Calloway, and had
8. LADY ELENE DE QUINCY, who married SIR ALAN LORD ZOUCHE of Ashby, Constable of the Tower of London, Governor of the Castle at Northampton, died 1269 and had
9. EUDO LE ZOUCHE, second son, who married LADY MILLICENT CANTALUPE, widow of JOHN DE MONTALT, and had
10. LADY LUCY LE ZOUCHE, who married, as his first wife, THOMAS DE GREENE, Lord 1292 (son of SIR THOMAS DE GREENE, Lord of Broyghton or Boughton) Northamptonshire, and had
11. SIR HENRY DE GREENE, Lord of Green's Norton, Northampton, Lord Chief Justice of England, 1353, who married CATHERINE, daughter of SIR JOHN DRAYTON, and had
12. SIR HENRY DE GREENE, Lord of Green's Norton, Knt., who married LADY MATILDA, daughter of THOMAS DE MAUDIT.
13. SIR HENRY DE GREENE's third son, THOMAS GREENE, was the grandfather of
14. ROBERT GREENE of Gillingham, Dorsetshire, who was assessed to Henry VIII Subsidy in 1545 and whose second son
15. RICHARD GREENE of Bowridge Hill, Gillingham was the father of
16. RICHARD GREENE of Bowridge Hill, whose fourth son
17. JOHN GREENE of Salisbury Wiltshire, born 1597, died 28 Dec. 1658, married 4 Nov. 1619 JANE TATTERSHALL, who died in 1643. With his wife and children he arrived at Boston, 3 June 1635 and settled in Providence, R. I.

HILLIARD

1. JOHN¹ HILLIARD was the first of this family in North Carolina. He settled in Northampton County, about 1728, and married Elizabeth Pottle, daughter of Joshua Pottle. After his death, which occurred about 1730, his widow married Christopher Jeffreys. One son, Osborne Jeffreys named in her Will as executor (1742), may have been step-son. Her Hilliard children as shown in her will, dated Northampton County, 20 June 1742, were:

- I. JOHN, made his will in Northampton County 6 Nov. 1748 and names sons Robert, John, daughter Sarah, wife Mary.
- II. ROBERT, made his will in Edgecombe County 13 April 1743 same probated May 1751.
- III. LEWIS.
2. IV. WILLIAM, m. Julia Newsom.
- V. ELIZABETH, m. John Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
2. WILLIAM² HILLIARD (*John*¹) married Julia Newsom and moved to Halifax County, N. C., where he died in 1755. His will, dated 4 July 1754, was probated May 1756. This will names wife Ann, as Executrix.² She may have been his second wife.

Children born in Halifax County:

- I. WILLIAM.
- II. JAMES.
- III. ELIAS.
3. IV. ISAAC, b. 28 July 1738; m. Leah Crafford.
- V. ANNE.
3. ISAAC³ HILLIARD (*William*,² *John*¹) was born near Halifax, Halifax County, N. C., 28 July 1738, and died at Hilliardston, Nash County, N. C., 25 June 1790. He married Leah Crafford, born 24 Aug. 1743 in Surry County, Virginia; died at Hilliardston Oct. 1825, daughter of Elizabeth (Kearney) and Carew Crafford of Surry County, Va. Elizabeth Kearney was the daughter of Elizabeth (Godwin) and Barnaby Kearney (see BENNETT). Isaac Hilliard was a captain in the Revolutionary Army and fought at the Battle

¹ Probably son of Thomas Hilyard of Isle of Wight County. Will (Book 3, p. 205, 20 March 1729) probated 25 May 1730; names sons Edward and John, daughter Mary.

² Grimes' Abstract of Wills, p. 166. Julia Neusum is given as wife on authority of Mr. Samuel R. Hilliard of Rockymount.

of Guilford Court House. James Hilliard gave his brother Isaac 460 acres on Swift Creek then in Edgecombe County, later known as the "Griffin Plantation" in Nash County. This plantation was located about eleven miles west of Rocky Mount, to which place Isaac Hilliard moved shortly before the Revolution and called the place "Woodlawn."

Children:

- I. ISAAC, m. Mary Murfee.
 4. II. JAMES, b. 30 Oct. 1768; m. Mourning Boddie.
 5. III. JOHN, m. Elizabeth Tunstall.
 - IV. BETTY, m. Archibald Davis.
 - V. PATSY, m. Nathan Hunt.
 - VI. ROBERT CARTER, m. Amarilla Hunt.
 - VII. WILLIAM.
 - VIII. CAREW.
 - IX. HENRY, was drowned in the Mississippi River rescuing people from a burning steam boat on which he was a passenger. A monument was erected to his memory near the spot.
 - X. NANCY, died unm.
 - XI. POLLY, died unm.
4. JAMES⁴ HILLIARD (*Isaac*,³ *William*,² *John*¹) was born at Hilliardston, Nash County, N. C., 30 Oct. 1768, and died there 6 July 1832. He married Mourning Boddie, born 26 Feb. 1778, died 25 Feb. 1847, daughter of Nathan Boddie of "Rosehill," Nash County (see BODDIE). James Hilliard was a planter and resided in Nash County. He inherited "Woodlawn" from his father.

Children born in Nash County:

- I. ANNE, died in infancy.
 6. II. ELIZABETH, m. Jonas Johnston Carr.
 7. III. ISAAC, m. Lucy Hilliard.
 8. IV. JAMES CRAWFORD, m. (1) Mary Ruffin; (2) Martha Pitts.
 - V. BENNETT, died when 16 years of age.
 - VI. ELIJAH, m. Rebecca Powell. Children: (1) Alice, mar. William Conaway; (2) Rebecca, m. Garvin Clark; (3) Jesse, m. Caroline Garrett; (4) Elizabeth Jane, m. Alexander Hillard; (5) Mary, m. William Conaway; (6) Sidney Perry, m. Elizabeth Ganett; (7) Blanch, m. Captain Williams; (8) James, died in infancy; (9) Boddie, died unm.
 - VII. TEMPERANCE, m. John Buxton Williams. (See SOLOMON WILLIAMS.)
 - VIII. LEAH, m. Sidney Perry. (See PERRY.)
5. JOHN⁴ HILLIARD (*Isaac*,³ *William*,² *John*¹) lived in Nash County, and his plantation was called "Black Jack." His brother Isaac

left him another large plantation called "Milbrook." John Hilliard married Elizabeth Tunstall, daughter of Betsy (Barker) and Richard Tunstall (see BARKER).

Children born in Nash County:

- I. LUCY EMILY, m. Isaac Hilliard.
 - II. BETTY KEARNEY, m. Geo. Burton.
 - III. ROBERT, m. Miss Walker.
 - IV. JOHN, died unmarried.
6. ELIZABETH⁵ HILLIARD (*James⁴, Isaac³, William², John¹*) married Jonas Johnston Carr of "Bracefield Farm," Edgecombe County, N. C.

Children born in Edgecombe County:

- I. MARY HILLIARD CARR, m. David Hinton. (See PERRY.)
 - II. WILLIAM CARR, m. Elizabeth Irwin.
9. ELIAS CARR, m. Eleanor Kearney.
7. ISAAC⁵ HILLIARD (*James⁴, Isaac³, William², John¹*) was born about 1802 at Hilliardston and died there 28 March 1853 aged 51 years, 9 months, 26 days. He married his first cousin Lucy Emily Hilliard, daughter of Elizabeth (Tunstall) and John Hilliard. Isaac Hilliard came into possession of "Milbrook" through his wife, her father having inherited this place from his older brother Isaac. Emily Hilliard died in 1845, aged 35 years, 6 months, 1 day.

Children born in Nash County:

10. I. JOHN JAMES BYRON, b. 22 Aug. 1832; m. Maria Louisa Henning.
 - II. ELLEN ALBERTA TUNSTALL, d. 6 Mar. 1836.
 - III. LUCY EMILY, m. William Walker.
 - IV. KEARNEY BARKER, b. 17 July 1836; d. 4 Oct. 1836.
 - V. LAURA VAUGHN, b. 26 Dec. 1838; m. Hamilton Glenworth.
 - VI. ELLA L., b. 12 Aug. 1840; m. Thomas A. Farris.
 - VII. TEMPERANCE LEAH, d. 5 Oct. 1841.
 - VIII. MARY ROBERTA, d. 27 Jan. 1847.
8. JAMES CRAWFORD⁵ HILLIARD (*James⁴, Isaac³, William², John¹*) was born in Nash County, N. C., about 1804. He married first Mary Ruffin and second Martha Pitts.

Children by first wife:

- I. MOURNING BODDIE, m. James Vaughn.
- II. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Pegram.
- III. SAMUEL R., m. Sallie Jones; lives in Rocky Mount, N. C. Children: Isaac, Marwin, James, Byron, Mary Ruffin, Elizabeth Rogers, and Floy L.

IV. JONAS, Soldier in Civil War, died in camp 1861.

Children by second wife:

- V. WALLER, d. unm.
- VI. CAREY.
- VII. GEORGE, d. unm.
- VIII. ELIZA, d. unm.

9. ELIAS⁶ CARR (*Elizabeth Hilliard,⁵ James,⁴ Isaac,³ William,² John¹) was born 25 Feb. 1839 at "Bracefield Farm" in Edgecombe County and died there, 22 July 1900. He was educated at the Universities of North Carolina and Virginia; married Eleanor Kearney, daughter of William Kearney of Warren County. He was elected seventy-first Governor of North Carolina, in 1892 and served four years.*

Children:

- I. ELIAS CARR.
- II. JOHN CARR.
- III. ELEANOR CARR.
- IV. ANNIE BRUCE CARR.

10. JOHN JAMES BYRON⁶ HILLIARD (*Isaac,⁵ James,⁴ Isaac,³ William,² John¹) was born 22 August 1832 at Millbrook, Halifax County, N. C., and died at Louisville, Kentucky, 22 March 1901. He attended Columbian College, Washington, D. C., where he graduated with an A. B. degree in 1850, after which he entered the Harvard Law School, and graduated with his L. L. B. degree in 1852, being then only in his 20th year. He practiced law in Halifax County, for nine years. At the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted in the Confederate Army. After the war, he engaged in the Cotton Commission business in New Orleans, under the firm name of Brannin, Summers and Company. He married, 25 April 1871, Maria Louisa Henning Hobbs (widow), born, at Louisville 4 May 1845, died there, 9 March 1894, daughter of Mildred (Maupin) and John W. Henning of Louisville, Ky.*

Mr. Hilliard moved to Louisville, Ky., about 1871 and engaged in the banking business.

Children born in Louisville:

- I. JAMES HENNING, b. 23 May 1872; d. 11 years of age.
- II. BYRON HENNING, b. 5 Aug. 1873; m. Aleen Lithgow Muldoon.
- III. MILDRED MAUPIN, b. 3 Oct. 1876; m. Ferdinand Lee Mott Jr.

- IV. FANNY SPEED, b. 30 May 1873; died in infancy.
- V. ISAAC, b. 10 Oct. 1879; m. Helen Daniger.
- VI. EDWARD HOBBS, b. 5 Aug. 1882; m. Nanie Irwin.

11. BYRON HENNING⁷ HILLIARD (*John James Byron,⁶ Isaac,⁶ James,⁴ Isaac,³ William,² John¹) was born 5 Aug. 1873, at Louisville, Ky.; married Aleen Lithgow Muldoon, daughter of Alice (Lithgow) and Michael Muldoon, 15 Nov. 1898. Aleen Lithgow Muldoon was born in Louisville, Ky., 19 May 1877. Mr. Hilliard is a stock and bond broker, with offices at 130 So. 5th St., Louisville, Ky. Children born in Louisville, Ky.:*

- I. JAMES BYRON, b. 4 Dec. 1899.
- II. ALICE LITHGOW, b. 14 June 1901.

THE WILL OF ELIZABETH JEFFREYS

JUNE 20, 1742.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, Elizabeth Jeffreys, of the county of Northampton in the province of North Carolina, being sick and weak in body, but of perfect mind and memory; thanks be given to God, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament.

FIRST: I will that all my just debts may be fully paid in convenient time after my decease.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my loving Son, John Hilliard, and his heirs forever, my negro manslave named Jack.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Son, Osborne Jeffreys, and his heirs forever my negro boy named Dick, upon condition that he pay unto my three Grandchildren, Robert Hilliard, Mary Hilliard, and Sampson Hilliard or the survivors of them when they come of age or the day of marriage, the sum of Twenty-seven pounds current money of Virginia, to be equally divided between them.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my son Robert Hilliard and his heirs forever my negro wench named Joan upon condition that he pay unto my Granddaughter, Elizabeth Boddie when she comes of age or the day of marriage, the sum of Ten pounds, Virginia money and unto my Grandson Jacob Hilliard, the son of Lewis Hilliard when he comes of age the sum of fifteen pounds, Virginia money, as afores.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Grandson, Jeremiah Hilliard, and his heirs forever my negro boy named Tommy.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Grandson, Jacob Hilliard above mentioned and his heirs forever my young negro boy named Tom.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter, Elizabeth Boddie, and her heirs forever my negro woman named Nan.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Son, Osborne Jeffreys, one young black man and all my stock of hogs.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Grandson William Hilliard, James Hilliard, Elias Hilliard, the sons of William Hilliard, one cow and calf each.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Son-in-law, John Boddie, all stock of sheep of whatsoever kind.

THEN: I will and desire that all my corn and wheat now growing upon my plantation may be equally divided between my son, Osborne Jeffreys, and my Daughter, Elizabeth, the wife of John Boddie.

THEN: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter, Elizabeth, the wife of John Boddie, all my pewter and one large iron pot, one bed and furniture, one table, one large chest, one spinning wheel, and all my flax and cotton spun and unspun.

THEN: I will and desire that the remaining part of my estate may be appropriated to the payment of my just debts, funeral expenses and the overplus to be equally divided between my two Grandchildren, John Hilliard, and Sarah Hilliard, the son and daughter of John Hilliard.

Hereby nominating and appointing my two sons, John Hilliard and Osborne Jeffries, my Executors of this my last will and testament.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 20 day of June, Anno Domini, 1742.

HUTCHISON¹

1. JAMES HUTCHISON was born in Scotland in 1694 and died in Chester County, Pennsylvania, December 1766. He was the first of this family in America.

He was the son of David Hutchison who with his brother fled from Southwest Scotland to Ireland on account of religious persecution.

James Hutchison married Jane Humphrey and had eight children, all of whom, except Michael who died in Ireland, came to this country in 1754 and 1755. They landed in New Castle, Delaware, and settled in Chester County, Pennsylvania, in New London Township, on a farm now owned by James Eves containing 186 acres of land.

The Hutchisons joined the Presbyterian Church of New London but remained members only a short time owing to the introduction of Watts' psalms and hymns. James Hutchison died December 1766 and is buried in the Presbyterian Church Yard at New London.

Children:

- i. DAVID, d. 1807 aged 88.
 - ii. JAMES, m. 1767 Elizabeth Fulton.
 - iii. GILBERT, d. 19 Sept. 1755.
2. SAMUEL, b. 1739; m. (1) Jane Ross; (2) Elizabeth Hutchison.
- v. ROBERT.
 - vi. JOSEPH.
 - vii. AGNES.
 - viii. MICHAEL, died in Ireland.
2. SAMUEL² HUTCHISON (*James*¹) was born in Scotland 1739 and died in Chester County, Penn., 1822. He was married twice, his first wife was Jane Ross; second, his cousin Elizabeth Hutchison. He had all together ten children of whom we have a record of only one.

Samuel Hutchison lived in East Nottingham Township. He paid taxes on 100 acres of land in 1771 and 180 acres in 1781.² He was a soldier in the Revolution in Capt. Joseph Gardner's Company raised in East Nottingham.³

Children by first wife:

3. i. JAMES HUTCHISON, m. Susan Watt.

¹Fulton Family History by Hugh R. Fulton.

²Pennsylvania Records, 3rd Series.

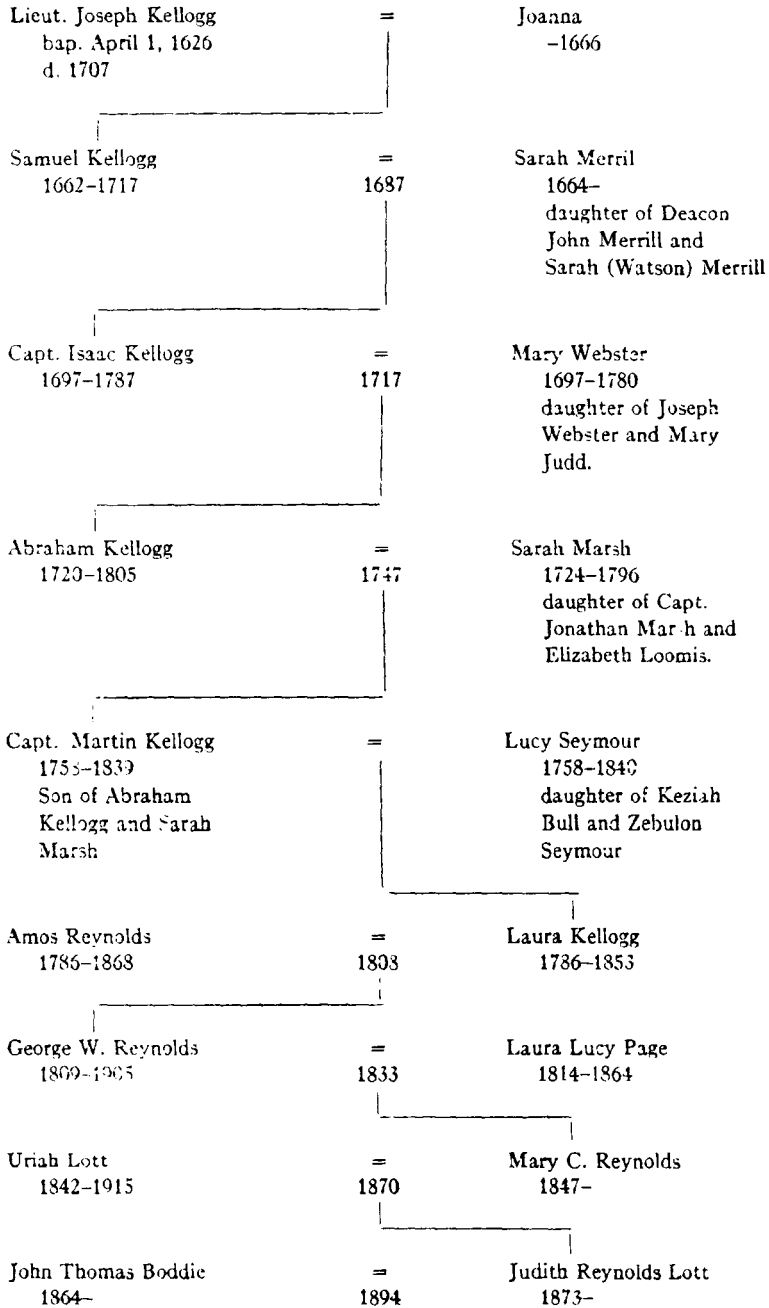
³Pennsylvania Records, 5th Series, Vol. V, p. 522

3. JAMES³ HUTCHISON (*Samuel*,² *James*¹) was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania. He married Susan Watt, daughter of Elizabeth Colvin and John Watt (see WATT), and moved to Belmont County, Ohio, in 1802, and located seven miles from Wheeling on McMahon's Creek. He had several children of whom we have a record of only two. Mr. John T. McCall has several letters written by a cousin Ebenzer Hutchison during the war.

Children born in Belmont County, Ohio:

- I. ELIZA, m. Thomas McCall. (See McCall.)
- II. JANE, m. Rev. Patterson, President of Westminster College at New Wilmington, Penn. James McCall studied there 1861-64.

KELLOGG



KELLOGG

1. LIEUT. JOSEPH¹ KELLOGG, bap. in Great Leighs, Eng., 1 April 1626, died between 27 June 1707, date of his will, and 4 Feb. 1708, date when same was proved. He married (1) in England, Joanna —, who died in Hadley, Mass., 14 Sept. 1666, and he married (2) Abijarl Terry. He was made Sergt. in March 1663; Ensign 9 May 1678 and Lieut. 7 Oct. 1678, and was in command, as Sergeant, of the Hadley troops at the famous "Turners' Falls" fight, 18 May 1676.

He had 9 children by his first wife and 11 by his second. The children by his first wife (Joanna) were as follows:

- I. ELIZABETH, b. 5 March 1651; d. young.
 - II. JOSEPH, b. 11 Aug. 1653; d. between 1682 and 1684.
 - III. NATHANIEL, bap. 29 Oct. 1654; d. young.
 - IV. JOHN, bap. 29 Dec. 1656; d. between 1723 and 1728; m. twice.
 - V. MARTIN, b. 22 Nov. 1658; d. after 1732; m. 3 times.
 - VI. EDWARD, b. 1 Oct. 1660; d. after Jan. 1730; m. Dorothy —.
 2. VII. SAMUEL, b. 28 Sept. 1662; d. 1717; m. Sarah Merrill.
 - VIII. JOANNA, b. 8 Dec. 1664; d. April 1727; m. Dec. John Smith.
 - IX. SARAH, b. 27 Aug. 1666; d. Jan 1729; m. Samuel Ashley.
2. DEA. SAMUEL² KELLOGG (*Lieut. Joseph¹*), born in Hadley, Mass., 28 Sept. 1662, married in Hartford, Conn., 22 Sept. 1687, Sarah Merrill, b. 19 Sept. 1664, daughter of Dea. John Merrill, who died 18 July 1712, and Sarah Watson, born 1646. He was deacon in the church in Hartford.

Children born in Hartford:

- I. SAMUEL, b. 27 Aug. 1688, d. before 18 Jan. 1712; m. Hannah Benton.
 - II. MARGARET, b. Jan. 1690, d. 1786; m. Benjamin Catlin.
 - III. ABRAHAM, bap. 23 Oct. 1692, d. 1718; m. Miriam Cook.
 - IV. JOHN, b. 16 Dec. 1695 or '96, d. 12 July 1725; m. Sarah Olmstead.
 3. V. CAPT. ISAAC, b. 17 Jan. 1697, d. 3 July 1787; m. Mary Webster.
 - VI. LIEUT. JACOB, b. 17 April 1699, d. 31 July 1765; m. Mary Sedgwick.
 - VII. DEA. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 1701, d. 22 Aug. 1757; m. Abigail Sedgwick.
 - VIII. JOSEPH, b. 13 April 1704; m. —
 - IX. CAPT. DANIEL, b. April 1707, d. 21 Sept. 1773; m. Deborah Moore.
3. CAPT. ISAAC KELLOGG³ (*Dea. Samuel² Lieut. Joseph¹*), born in Hartford 17 Jan. 1697, married there 26 Dec. 1717, Mary Webster.

born 31 May 1697, daughter of Joseph Webster and Mary Judd. He died 3 July 1787, and she died 3 Jan. 1780.

Capt. Isaac Kellogg resided in New Hartford, Conn.; was the first representative from that town to the Connecticut Assembly and was elected to that office 23 times. He was a Justice of the Peace, Licut., and in 1774 Capt., and he was also dean of the church.

Children born in Connecticut:

- I. SAMUEL, b. 15 November 1718.
4. II. ABRAHAM, b. 17 January 1720; m. Sarah Marsh.
- III. MARY, b. 12 March 1722.
- IV. THEODOSIA, b. 7 June 1724-5.
- V. ISAAC, b. 8 October 1727.
- VI. NOAH, b. 13 December 1729.
- VII. JOSEPH, b. 14 October 1731.
- VIII. ASHBEL, b. 18 October 1732.
- IX. SARAH, b. 6 February 1734.
- X. MARGARET, b. 12 June 1737.
- XI. ANN, } (Twins), b. 2 August 1739.
- XII. ESTHER, }
- XIII. HULDAH, b. 30 March 1742.

4. ABRAHAM⁴ KELLOGG (*Isaac³ Dea. Samuel,² Lieut. Joseph¹*), was born in Hartford, Conn., 17 January 1720, and died at New Hartford, Conn., 13 January 1805. He married, 17 June 1747, Sarah Marsh, baptized 28 June 1724, died 1796, daughter of Captain Jonathan Marsh and wife Elizabeth Loomis.

Children born in Connecticut:

- I. ESTHER, b. 24 March 1748; m. Judge Aaron Austin.
 - II. ABRAHAM, b. 27 January 1750; m. (1) Sarah Seymour.
 - III. SOLOMON, b. 10 December 1751; m. Ruth Kellogg.
 - IV. MOSES, b. 23 February 1754; m. (1) Rhoda Kellogg.
 - V. ELIAS, b. 23 February 1754; m. Mary Merrill.
 - VI. PHINEAS, b. 7 June 1756; m. (1) Olive Frazer.
 5. VII. MARTIN, b. 16 July 1758; m. Lucy Seymour.
 - VIII. FREDERICK WEBSTER, b. 31 January 1761; m. Margaret Moore.
 - IX. SARAH, b. 3 June 1763; m. Gen. Martin Smith.
 - X. TRUMAN, b. 6 January 1766; m. Hannah Merrill.
 - XI. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1768; m. Josiah Hatch.
5. CAPT. MARTIN⁵ KELLOGG (*Abraham,⁴ Isaac³ Dea. Samuel,² Lieut. Joseph¹*), was born at Hartford, Conn., 16 July 1758, and died in

Herkimer County, N. Y., 19 September 1839. He married his cousin, Lucy Seymour, who died 14 April 1840, daughter of Keziah Bull and Zebulon Seymour.

Martin Kellogg served first as a Lieutenant and later as a Captain of Militia throughout the Revolution and was regularly discharged at the close of the war and obtained a pension. Dropped under act May 1, 1820, and pensioned again under act of 1832. He moved to Herkimer County, New York, about 1789, and purchased a tract of land in the town of Winfield.

Children:

- I. LAURA, b. 11 December 1786; m. Amos Reynolds. (See REYNOLDS.)
- II. RALPH, b. 2 July 1779; d. 8 January 1792.
- III. GEORGE W., b. 17 April 1791; m. Maria Sessions.
- IV. LUCY, b. 28 August 1792; m. Capt. Alvah Barber.
- V. MERRON, b. 24 March 1795; m. Daniel Leonard.
- VI. RALPH P., b. 12 July 1796; m. Clarissa L. Gridley.
- VII. OLIVE, b. 5 April 1798; died when six weeks old.
- VIII. HORACE DRYDEN, b. 21 August 1799; m. twice.
- IX. CHAUNCEY SEYMOUR, b. 16 July 1801; moved to Woodville, Miss.

	LOTT	
Peter Lott -1710	= 1653	Gertrude -1704

Abraham Lott -1666	= 1695	Charity Dorlandt About 1674-

Rem Lott 1722-	= 1748	Sarah Dorlandt About 1731-

Abraham Lott 1753-	= 1774	Mary Van Arsdalen 1746-

Uriah Lott 1782-1817	= 1805	Eliza Van Harlingen 1783-1854

Abraham Lott 1806-1851	= 1833	Susan Baker 1811-1891

Uriah Lott 1842-1915	= 1870	Mary C. Reynolds 1847-

John Thomas Beddie 1864-	= 1894	Judith Reynolds Lott 1873-

LOTT

1. PETER¹ LOTT from Holland, first of the name in this country, settled in Flatbush, Long Island, in 1652. His wife was Gertrude —, who died 1704. He was a Magistrate of Flatbush 1656 to 1673.

Children born in Flatbush:

- I. ENGLEBERT, b. Dec. 1654; m. Cornelia De la Noy 27 Oct. 1768 and was High Sheriff of the County in 1698. From him is descended what is known as the Flatbush branch of this family.
 - II. CATRINA, m. 22 Sept. 1678 Jansen Van Ditmarsen.
 - III. PETER.
 - IV. HENDRICK, m. Catherine de Witt.
 - V. JOHANNUS.
2. VI. ABRAHAM, b. 1670; m. Charity Dorlandt.
2. ABRAHAM² LOTT (*Peter*¹), born in Flatbush, Long Island, married Charity Dorlandt at Brooklyn, 2 Aug. 1695. Soon after their marriage they moved to Jamaica, Long Island, where Charity (Dorlandt) Lott died about 1704. Abraham Lott married second time Maryah —. He died in Jamaica in 1766.

Children by first wife:

- I. PETER, b. about 1697.
- II. ABRAHAM, b. about 1699; m. Petronella Van Arsdalen in 1724.
- III. JOHANNIS, b. about 1702.
- IV. ISAAC, b. 27 June 1704.

Children by second wife:

- V. JACOB, b. 24 June 1716.
 - VI. HENDRICK, b. 21 Aug. 1718.
 - VII. GERETIE, b. 10 Aug. 1720.
3. VIII. REM, b. 25 July 1722; m. Sara Dorlandt.
3. REM³ LOTT (*Abraham*,² *Peter*¹) according to an old Dutch Bible now owned by Nathaniel Mc Pherson Durling, Raritan, Somerset County, New Jersey, married Sara Dorlandt, 5 Nov. 1748, baptized at Jamaica, New York, 3 June 1732.

Children:

- I. ANNA, b. 1749.
4. II. ABRAHAM, b. 22 May 1753; m. Mary Van Arsdalen
- III. MARIE, b. 1755.

- IV. AGRIENTE, b. 1757.
- V. CHARITY, b. 1760.
- VI. REM JR., b. 1762.

4. ABRAHAM⁴ LOTT (*Rem*,³ *Abraham*,² *Peter*¹) was born 22 May 1753. He married 14 Dec. 1774, Mary Van Arsdalen, born 18 Nov. 1746, daughter of Aeltie (Jerhune) and Uriah Van Arsdalen. He moved to New Jersey some time prior to the Revolution, was a soldier during the Revolution in Captain Conrad Ten Ecyk's Company, Second Battalion, Somerset County, New Jersey Militia.

Children born at Harlingen, New Jersey:

- I. SARA, b. 8 Sept. 1775; d. 15 Nov. 1777.
 - II. JERRIE, b. 17 Dec. 1777; d. 10 Sept. 1778.
 - III. SARAH, b. 15 Mar. 1780.
5. IV. URIAH, b. 12 Feb. 1782.
- V. HILLTIE, b. 21 June 1785; d. 15 Nov. 1785.
 - VI. ABRAHAM, b. 1 Oct. 1786; d. 2 Mar. 1787.
 - VII. MARY, b. 19 Oct. 1788; d. 14 Sept. 1790.
 - VIII. JACOB RUTZAN HARDENBERG, b. 8 Mar. 1793.
5. URIAH⁵ LOTT (*Abraham*,⁴ *Rem*,³ *Abraham*,² *Peter*¹) was born at Harlingen, New Jersey, 12 Feb. 1782, and died at New Brunswick, New Jersey, 5 Nov. 1817. He married at New Brunswick, New Jersey, 22 Sept. 1805, Eliza Van Harlingen, born 2 Feb. 1783, died 5 Jan. 1854, daughter of Neeltie (Schureman) and John Van Harlingen, and granddaughter of Petronella (Vanderbilt) and Arnoldus Van Harlingen.

Children born at New Brunswick, N. J.:

- 6. I. ABRAHAM, b. 8 Aug. 1806; m. Susan Baker.
 - II. MARGARET, b. 24 Aug. 1808.
 - III. JOHN VAN HARLINGEN, b. 22 Dec. 1810.
 - IV. MARIE, b. 2 Oct. 1813.
 - V. URIAH, b. 13 June 1818.
6. ABRAHAM⁶ LOTT (*Uriah*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Rem*,³ *Abraham*,² *Peter*¹) was born at New Brunswick, New Jersey, 8 Aug. 1806, and died 13 July 1851. He married, 13 July 1833, Susan Baker, born 4 Oct. 1811, died 14 Sept. 1891, daughter of Elizabeth (Oser) and David Baker.

Children born at Albany, New York:

- I. JOHN VAN HARLINGEN, b. 30 Aug. 1834.
- II. MARIE, b. 3 Sept. 1836.
- III. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 1 Sept. 1839.

- iv. URIAH, b. 30 Jan. 1842; m. Mary C. Reynolds.
 - v. DAVID BAKER, b. 30 July 1844.
 - vi. GEORGE WHITEFIELD, b. 1 Nov. 1846.
 - vii. WILLIAM ABRAHAM, b. 19 June 1849.
7. URIAH⁷ LOTT (*Abraham*,⁶ *Uriah*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Rein*,³ *Abraham*,² *Peter*¹) was born at Albany, New York, 30 Jan. 1842, and died 29 March 1915. He married at Maumee City, Ohio, 3 March 1870, Mary C. Reynolds, daughter of Laura Lucy (Page) and George W. Reynolds. (See REYNOLDS.)

Children:

 - I. EGBERT PHELPS, b. 11 Sept. 1871.
 - II. JUDITH REYNOLDS, b. 23 Dec. 1873; m. John Thomas Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
 - III. MAY ADAMS, b. 7 Sept. 1880.

McCALL

1. JOHN McCALL was the first of this family in America. He came from near Glasgow, Scotland, about 1755 and settled on the Schuylkill River about 15 miles from Philadelphia, where he married a Miss Young and resided until after the Revolution. In 1787 he moved to Washington County, Penn., near Cannonsburg in the valley of Chartiers Creek, and patented 280 acres of land.

He lived there until his death in 1810. His will was probated that year.¹

Children:

2. I. JOHN, b. 23 February 1765; m. Sarah White.
- II. THOMAS, died in Harrison County, Ohio, 1849. Will dated 31 March 1849, was probated 19 May 1851. Married, but no children.
- III. ALEXANDER, b. 19 October 1769; moved to Harrison County, Ohio, where he died 10 November 1833.
- IV. MATTHEW, b. 17 April 1773; moved to Harrison County, Ohio, where he died 17 April 1838.
- V. WILLIAM.
- VI. JAMES.
- VII. AGNES, m. (—) Gray.
- VIII. ELIZA, m. John Trimble, who was killed in the Revolutionary War, leaving son John whose daughter Mary married James Cannon of Harrison County.²

2. JOHN² McCALL (*John*¹) was born near Philadelphia 23 February 1765. He moved with his father to Washington County, Penn., in 1787, where he married Sarah White of Washington County, born 19 October 1771. He is said to have enlisted in the Revolutionary Army at the age of 16 and to have driven a wagon in a quartermaster's train.

He inherited his father's farm in Washington County and resided there until his death in 1846.³

Children born in Washington County:

3. I. THOMAS, b. 24 December 1796; m. (1) Eliza Hutchison; (2) Mary Adams.
- II. ALEXANDER, b. 20 August 1798; m. — Thompson.

¹ Will Book 2nd, p. 288.

² History of Harrison County, Ohio.

³ Will Book 6th, p. 412.

- III. JANE, b. 22 January 1800; m. Mathew Walker.
- IV. ELIZABETH, b. 10 January 1802; m. James Harsh.
- V. JOHN, b. 23 February 1804; m. — Atkinson.
- VI. MARSHALL, b. 28 November 1805; m. — Morrison.
- VII. SARAH, b. 10 February 1808.
- VIII. MARGARET, b. 5 October 1810; m. — Henderson.
- IX. WILLIAM, b. 8 January 1814; m. — White.
- X. MARY, b. 20 February 1816; m. — Ralston.

3. THOMAS³ MCCALL (*John*,² *John*¹) was born near Cannonsburg, Washington County, Penn., 24 December 1796 and died at Viola, Mercer County, Illinois, 1 November 1866. He resided for the greater portion of his life on a farm in Harrison County, Ohio. He married Eliza Hutchison, daughter of Susan (Watt) and James Hutchison. (See HUTCHISON.) She died 20 December 1846, and Mr. McCall afterwards married Jane Adams, born near Cadiz, Ohio, 3 December 1815, daughter of Mary (Welsh) and William Adams.

Children by first wife born near New Athens, Harrison County, Ohio:

- 4. I. JOHN TRIMBLE, b. 13 November 1836; m. Jennie Cecelia Scoles.
- II. JAMES HUTCHISON, b. 15 April 1840; m. Mary E. Galloway.
- III. THOMAS PATTERSON, b. 17 August 1845; died 8 October 1863 at Memphis, Tenn., while a soldier in the Union Army.

Children by second wife, born near Franklin, Harrison County, Ohio:

- 5. IV. WILLIAM MARSHALL, b. 20 July 1849; m. Delia J. Anderson.
 - V. SAMUEL A., b. 18 March 1851.
 - VI. GEORGE A., b. 6 January 1853.
 - VII. SARAH E., b. 12 March 1855.
 - VIII. ANDREW K., b. 24 May 1857.
 - IX. CHARLES S., b. 27 December 1860.
4. JOHN TRIMBLE⁴ MCCALL (*Thomas*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born near New Athens, Harrison County, Ohio, 13 March 1836. He married Jennie Cecelia Scoles, born in Ireland, 2 February 1842, daughter of Susan (Ellis) and Thomas Scoles. She came to Philadelphia, Penn., with her parents when four years of age, and afterwards moved to California.

Mr. McCall crossed the plains to California in a wagon train in 1859. He afterwards returned to Cloud County, Kansas, where he is at present residing.

Children:

- i. JOHN WATT, b. 28 February 1871; killed by fall from a pony at Yakima, Wash., when 14 years of age.
 - ii. ELIZA HUTCHISON, b. 21 January 1874, died young.
 - iii. THOMAS PATTERSON, b. 10 September 1875; m. Grace Brooks, lives in Jamestown, Cloud County, Kansas. Children: (1) John Brooks; (2) Watt; (3) Theodore; (4) Doris; (5) George; (6) Reid.
 - iv. EMMA, b. 19 October 1884; m. John Bennett Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
 - v. SARAH, died when two years of age.
5. WILLIAM⁴ MARSHALL MCCALL (*Thomas*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born near Franklin, Harrison County, Ohio, 20 July 1849. He married Delila J. Anderson, daughter of Martha Ann (Bull) and Archibald Anderson at Beloit, Kansas, 27 November 1877. She was born in Fulton County, Indiana, 23 February 1855.

Mr. McCall resided in Cloud County, Kansas, but afterwards moved to Kronan, Saskatchewan, Canada, where he now lives.

Children born in Kansas:

- i. MARY ANN, b. 26 December 1878.
- ii. FRANK ANDERSON, b. 30 July 1880; m. Cora Arnspecker.
- iii. JAMES THOMAS, b. 14 November 1882.
- iv. FLORENCE BELL, b. 5 November 1884; m. Edwin A. Sandberg.
- v. ROZELLA, b. 15 October 1887.
- vi. WILLIAM MARK, b. 9 October 1889.
- vii. MYRTLE MABEL, b. 22 July 1892.
- viii. GAY, b. 17 December 1894.
- ix. FRANCES, b. 2 July 1897.

THE McNEILL FAMILY IN SCOTLAND

- i. Charter John of the Isles 'Earl of Ross' "Nigello Torquelli Nigelli Constabularis Castri nostri Syffyn" confirming a Grant by Alexander Lord of the Isles. Torquello Nigelli pater praedicti Nigelli constabulario dicti Castri, of Tainish and other lands dated 1 November 1455.
- ii. 1. *Ibidem*.
2. "Hector Torquilli nigelli" "witnesses a charter by John Lord of the Isles of Dingwall 12 April 1463 and also is witness to a charter by Celestine de Insulis Lord of Lochalslie at Inverlochry 29 November 1472 therein designed "Keeper of Castle Swen."
- iii. In the record of parliament 7 April 1478 there is a continuation of a Summons of Treason against John Lord of the Isles for aiding the rebels in the Castle of Castle Sone etc. and for supporting the kings rebels. Donald Gorme and Neil McNeill. In the Book of Casualties payable by the Earl of Argyll's Vassals in 1527 occurs "Nell McAuchin (Galic Hector) in North Knapdale.
- iv. Instrument of Sasine to Nigellus MacNeill vs Achyn de Tainishe dated July 21, 1545. Instrument of Resignation Nigellus MakNeill Vic Auchin de Tainishe dated 28 October 1564.
- v. 2. Precept of Sasine Archibald McNeill of Gallachallie in favor of John Og MakNeill filio legitimo Nigelli MakNeill de Tainishe of the lands of Gallachallie, dated 13 October 1576. Instrument of sasine following on the said precept in which the said John is designated Joannes McNeill filius Nigelli McVek Achine de Tainishe of the same date.
- vi. 1. Instrument of Sasine John McNeill of Gallachallie and Donald McNeill his son and heir in the lands of Gallachallie, dated 3 July 1613.
2. Deed of Entail by Hector McNeill of Gallachallie shewing the propinquity of the McNeills of Arichonan and the McNeills of Collonsay to his Family dated 27 June 1747. Vide IX, No. 2. Gregory's History of the Western Highlands, page 424, wherein Malcolm beg McNeill is stated to be a younger son of John Og McNeill of Gallachallie, and aedavits by two of the oldest inhabitants of Collonsay.
- vii. 1. Instrument of sasine Hector McNeill now of Gallachallie, grandson and nearest lawful heir male of John McNeill vs Echine, his grandfather, dated August 30, 1645. Instrument of sasine Hector McNeill of Gallachallie and Elizabeth Campbell, sister of Archibald Campbell of Gencanadale, his spouse in Gencanadale the lands of Gallachallie, dated 10 February 1649.

2. Instrument of sasine in favor of Neill Og McNeill in Leargrahunsheon and Malcolm McNeill his eldest son and apparent heir in fee of the lands of Arichonane, dated 24 April 1655.
- viii. 1. Retour Donald McNeill as heir to his father Hector McNeill of Gallachallie dated 8 June 1670. Vide IX No. 1. anno. 1709.
 2. Vide VII, No. 2. Vide IX, No. 3.
 3. Contract of marriage between John McNeill, eldest lawful son and apparent heir to Neill Og McNeill of Arichonan and Mary McLachlan dated 2 October 1667.
 4. Sasine in favor of Donald McNeill, lawful son of Neill Oig McNeill of Arichonan of the lands of Crear etc. dated 1 February 1672. Sasine in favor of Mary McNeill, daughter of Lachland McNeill, Terfeargus future spouse of Donald McNeill of Crear, dated 17 May 1676.
- ix. 1. Charter of resignation Neill McNeill of Taynish in favor of Donald McNeill of Gallachallie and Hector McNeill his eldest son whom failing Henry McNeill his second son of the lands of Gallachallie dated 9 September 1709.
 2. Deed of entail by Hector McNeill of Gallachallie in favor of Henry McNeill of Binian his brother and others, mentioning Donald McNeill of Gallachallie his father, dated 27 June 1747.
 3. Sasine Neill McNeill now of Arichonan nephew of Malcolm McNeill Fiar of Arichonan his uncle dated 1697.
 4. Vide X, No. 2.
 5. Disposition Archibald, Earl of Argyll to Malcolm McNeill eldest lawful son to Donald McNeill of Crear of the lands of Collonsay dated 6 March 1701.
- x. 1. Sasine Archibald McNeill as nearest and lawful heir male of Umgie Neill McNeill his uncle in the lands of Arichonan dated 22 May 1727. Sasine Archibald McNeill of Arichonan to his father in the lands of Arichonan dated 15 July 1727.
 2. General Retour Neill McNeill of Arichonan as heir to his father Daniel McNeill, Minister of the Gospel at Morven dated 16 June 1753. Precept of Clare Constat by Sir James Campbell of Auchinbreck in favor of Neill McNeill of Arichonan as heir of Archibald McNeill of Arichonan his brother German dated 23 July 1754.
 3. Bond and Eik of Reversion in favor of Malcolm McNeill of Collonsay failing him to Donald his eldest son, dated 10 February 1733.
 4. Vide XI No. 1.
- xi. 1. Tack Archibald McNeill of Collonsay on the one part and Alexander McNeill of Oronsay his uncle, on the other part, of the lands of Oronsay etc. (of which lands "the said Alexander McNeill had a lease from the deceased Donald McNeill his brother;" dated 1 June 1780, and registered at Inverary 8 July 1783.

2. Instrument of Sasine in favor of John McNeill, Esquire of the lands of Collonsay dated 20 September and recorded in the General Register of Sasine at Edinburg 18 November 1805.

"WHITEHALL," 22 FEBRUARY 1867

"The Queen has been pleased to direct Letters Patent to be passed under the Great Seal granting the Dignity of a Baron of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland unto The Right Honorable Duncan McNeill, late Lord Justice, General and President of the Court of Session in Scotland, and the heirs, male of his body lawfully begotten, by the name, style and title of Baron Collonsay of Collonsay and in Oronsay the County of Argyll.

The above is a True Copy of the Official Notification of the above Creation of Dignity of Baron Colonsay of Colonsay and Oronsay taken from "The Edinburg Gazette" dated Tuesday 26 February 1867, No. 7723, page 226 by me.

(Signed) WM. ANDERSON.
Marchmont Herald.



MALCOLM McNEILL
No. 2

THE MCNEILL FAMILY IN AMERICA

1. HENRY¹ MCNEILL, the first of this family in America, was born in Argyleshire, Scotland, 29 March 1755, came to America in 1771 at 16 years of age, lived in Va. and in Persons County, N. C.; in 1814 moved to Ky.; and died near Hopkinsville, Christian County, Ky., 3 Nov. 1820. He married at Petersburg, Va. Dorothy Pryor, born in Virginia, 23 March 1755, died in Christian County, Ky., 17 March 1824, daughter of John Pryor, of Dinwiddie County, Virginia.

Henry McNeill was the son of Captain Angus McNeill and wife, Catherine Cameron of Argyleshire on the Island of Colonsay, Scotland, one of the Hebrides. His father, Angus McNeill, was captain in the twenty-fourth Regiment of the Kingdom of Great Britain and was a brother of Donald McNeill of Colonsay, tenth Chieftain or Laird of the McNeills of Colonsay. (See MCNEILL Chart.)

Henry McNeill embarked via Greenock Scotland for America, in 1771, when 16 years of age, and came to Petersburg, Va., where some of his relatives were merchants. A letter, now in possession of Mr. John Thomas Boddie, editor, was written him by his uncles in Colonsay apparently on the eve of his departure, which letter is as follows:

Colonsay, 29 Feb. 1771

Dear Henry—

We hand you our letters and also one from Mr. McLean advising us that you have been sent to Mr. Dobson and Krulon to qualify you for a merchant cleark. We have of this date approved of this by our letter to Mr. McLean and have understood that he has two berths of this kind in view for you. We recommend to you diligence in your business, and frugality in your expenses, and particularly that you save your clothes which are better than you have owned so far, and if you wear them out you will find it difficult and changable to get such again, and above all that you keep good fellows company and that you fear God and lay it down as a certain that virtue is the only solid foundation of your present and future happiness, consider that your own behaviour is all you have to depend on and that according to that you'll be regarded and trusted. Write us frequently and fully. We are, dear Henry

Your aff. uncles,
Donald McNeill.
Alex McNeill.

Soon after his marriage, Henry McNeill moved to Person County, N. C., where he acquired a considerable tract of land.

Alexander McNeill, a brother, died in Kingston, Jamaica, and left his property to his brother Henry, in North Carolina. Henry McNeill

sent his oldest son, Alexander, to Jamaica in order to acquire the estate, but is said to have been successfully "done" out of the entire fortune by some wily gentlemen of Jamaica. In order to prove title, Henry McNeill made an affidavit, copy of which is now in possession of Mr. John Thomas Boddie, editor, that he was "Son of Captain Angus McNeill, twenty-fourth regiment, and wife, Catherine Cameron. Captain Angus McNeill, commonly called 'Collonsay,' brother to Donald McNeill of Collonsay and uncle to Colonel Archibald McNeill, the present Laird of Collonsay."

Henry also received some letters from Scotland from an Aunt Peggy McNeill, who married Kenneth MacCullum. He resided in Person County, N. C., until 1817, when he drove in a buggy (said to be one of the first owned by anyone in North Carolina) to Christian County, Ky., and bought land five miles from Hopkinsville, on Princeton pike, where he resided until his death in 1820. He is buried in the old family graveyard on his estate.

Children born in Person County, N. C.:

- I. ALEXANDER, b. 20 Dec. 1774.
- II. ANGUS, b. 4 June 1776.
- III. MARGARET, b. 12 May 1779, m. Burke
- IV. HENRIETTA, b. 5 Feb. 1781; m. Joshua Grant.
- V. JOHN PRYOR, b. 3 May 1782.
- VI. CATHERINE, b. 11 Dec. 1783.
- VII. HECTOR, b. 23 Dec. 1785.
- VIII. PRYOR, b. 24 Dec. 1787.
- IX. ELIZA, b. 17 Dec. 1792.
2. X. MALCOLM, b. 18 Feb. 1796; m. (1) Mary Branch; (2) Anna Branch; (3) Martha Rivers; (4) Eliza Lynch; (5) Catherine Bell (née Boddie).
2. MALCOLM² MCNEILL (*Henry*¹) was born in Person County, N. C., 18 Feb. 1796, and died at "Hemphill," Ky., 21 Feb. 1875. He was married five times. His first wife was Mary Branch of Virginia, who died leaving no children. Mr. McNeill married her sister, Anna Branch 29 July 1817. After her death he married, 12 Oct. 1820, Martha Rivers, daughter of Elizabeth (Edmunds) and Thomas Rivers (see RIVERS). Martha Rivers was born 19 Feb. 1800, died 5 Aug. 1827, and is buried in the Rivers graveyard in Kennedy, Christian County, Kentucky.

Malcolm McNeill moved to Christian County, Kentucky, in 1817, about the same time as his father. He took the oath of



MARIE RIVERS McNEIL
Wife of Marcellus McNeil

citizenship in Kentucky 28 Feb. 1817. He began an accumulation of property at an early age. His first investments were near his home in Kentucky, but he later bought many thousands of acres in Mississippi and purchased property within the city of Natchez, which enhanced greatly in value.

His first investments in Chicago were made in 1842, and he had to reach Chicago by private conveyance or horseback at great discomfiture, which make his foresight and determination to invest in Chicago at that early date all the more remarkable.

Mr. McNeill was very successful in his investments and accumulated a large fortune. In politics he was a Whig and opposed secession, but after war was declared, sympathized with the south and became a democrat.

Children by second wife, Anna Branch, born in Christian County, Ky.:

I. JOHN PRYOR BRANCH, d. 18 Aug. 1819 at the age of two years.

Children by third wife, Martha Rivers, born in Christian County, Ky.:

3. II. THOMAS HENRY, b. 1 Aug. 1821; m. (1) Rebecca Tuck; (2) Ann Aliza Arthur.
- III. ELIZABETH RIVERS, b. 7 Oct. 1825; m. John P. Caruthers; d. 1 April 1849.
- IV. MARTHA RIVERS, b. 12 Jan. 1827; m. Willie Perry Boddie. (See BODDIE.)

3. THOMAS HENRY³ McNEILL (*Malcom*,² *Henry*¹) was born near Lafayette, Christian County, Kentucky, 1 Aug. 1821, and died on his plantation in Coahoma County, Mississippi, in 1866. He was married twice. His first wife was Rebecca Tuck, daughter of Dr. Henry Tuck of Christian County, Kentucky. She died in 1857 and Mr. McNeill afterwards married Miss Ann Aliza Arthur (see BODDIE) of Mississippi.

Children by first wife:

- I. FLORA, b. 4 Oct. 1844; m. John P. Caruthers.
- II. HARRY, b. 16 Oct. 1846; died unm.
- III. ELLEN MESHUA, b. 27 Dec. 1847; m. John Boddie Crudup.
- IV. THOMAS HENRY, b. 4 March 1849; m. Nannie Hammond.
- V. JOHN PRYOR, b. 15 Nov. 1851.
- VI. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 9 Dec. 1854; m. Daisy West.
- VII. RIVERS, b. 12 Nov. 1858; m. (1) Estella Corby; (2) Ellen R. DeHart.

Children by second wife:

VIII. WILLIAM A., b. 17 Aug. 1862; m. Reta Metcalf.

IX. ALEXANDER C., b. 31 Aug. 1864; m. — Humes.

4. RIVERS⁴ MCNEILL (*Thomas Henry*,³ *Malcolm*,² *Henry*¹) fourteen generations in descent from Torquill McNeill, first Chief of the McNeills of Colonsay, was born 12 Nov. 1858 on a farm three miles from LaFayette, Christian County, Kentucky. His mother died when he was nine months old and his father died when he was only eight years of age. After his father's death, Mr. McNeill lived with his grandparents on their farm in Kentucky. He graduated from Emory and Henry College in Virginia with degree of B. A. in 1879, and then came to Chicago to reside permanently. He was a delegate from the tenth congressional district of Illinois to the Democratic Convention at Baltimore in 1912, and was instrumental in the nomination of President Woodrow Wilson. He was appointed Collector of Customs for the Chicago District by President Wilson in which position he is now serving.

He is a member of the Union League and University Clubs and resides in Evanston, Illinois. He married in 1885 Estella C. Corby, daughter of Emily and Ralph Corby of Carthage County, Illinois. She died in 1895. Mr. McNeill married the second time in 1898, Elizabeth R. DeHart.

Children by first wife:

I. EMILY R., b. 8 May 1886; died 1 Aug. 1887.

II. MALCOLM R., b. 2 June 1887.

III. CHERILL b. 21 Dec. 1890; m. Robert Adams.

IV. DOROTHY, b. 4 Dec. 1894.

5. ELIZABETH RIVERS³ MCNEILL, b. 7 Oct. 1825; m. John P. Caruthers.

Children:

1. MALCOLM, m. Kate Soaper. They had two children: Elizabeth, who married William G. Beale, and Fanny, who married Robert J. Cary. The latter has a daughter Kate.



WILLIE PERRY BOBBI AND HIS WIFE MARTHA McNEEL BOBBI

McWILLIE

1. ADAM McWILLIE was the first one of this family in America. He was born in Ireland, the son of Margaret (Davidson) and John McWillie. He came to South Carolina about the time of the Revolution. It is a tradition that John McWillie fled from Scotland to Ireland after the Battle of Culloden in 1745.

Adam McWillie was Lieutenant Colonel in command of the Second Regiment of South Volunteers during the War of 1812. This regiment was stationed at Haddrells Point, S. C., and was in service from 6 October 1814, to 28 February 1815.¹

He married in 1789 Ann McCullough, who was born 18 Dec. 1768 in South Carolina, and died in Madison County, Miss., 6 Oct. 1844. Adam McWillie predeceased his wife by a few years.

Children born near Liberty Hill, Kershaw District, S. C.:

2.
 - i. SARAH, b. 6 June 1790; m. William Bradford Stover.
 - ii. JOHN, m. Alice Woodward.
 - iii. JAMES I., died young.
3.
 - iv. WILLIAM, b. 17 Nov. 1795; m. (1) Nancy Louise Cunningham; (2) Catharine Morris Anderson.
 - v. MARGARET, m. (1) Dr. John Mackey; (2) Dr. W. McCulloch.
 - vi. ALBERT.
 - vii. TIRZAH, m. T. F. Williamson.
 - viii. GEORGE, died young.
 - ix. JAMES II., died young.
 - x. ADAM, m. Sarah Du Bose.
 - xi. ABRAM, m. Jane Andrews.

2. SARAH² McWILLIE (*Adam*¹) was born 6 June 1790, near Liberty Hill, S. C., and died 13 June 1855 in Wilcox County, Ala. She married William Bradford Stover, 18 May 1809. He was born in Virginia, 24 June 1782, son of Mary (Bradford) and John Stover, and died in Wilcox County, Ala., 10 Nov. 1850. He was a planter and resided in Wilcox County.

Children:

- i. ANN A. STOVER, died young.
- ii. MARY A. STOVER, died young.

¹ Report of Adjutant General U. S. Army.

- III. ANN A. STOVER, b. 26 July 1813; m. (1) Jan. 1834, Neil Smith; (2) 17 Aug. 1852, Oliver Powe.
 Children of first husband:
1. WILLIAM S. SMITH, b. 4 Jan. 1835; m. Henrietta Miller.
 - i. CONSTANTINE NEIL SMITH.
 - ii. EDWARD SMITH.
 - iii. RUTLEDGE SMITH.
 2. JAMES A. SMITH, died in Confederate Army.
 3. ALBERT D. SMITH, b. 14 Feb. 1840; m. Olivia V. Shaw.
 4. CHARLES M. SMITH, b. 28 Oct. 1842; m. Olivia Mills.
 5. THOMAS M. SMITH, b.
 6. EDWARD M. SMITH, b.
- Children of second husband:
7. FRANK HORACE POWE.
 8. SARAH McWILLIE POWE.
- IV. JOHN M. STOVER, died young.
- V. AMANDA MALVINA STOVER, b. 25 July 1817; m. Freeman H. Liddell.
- VI. MARGARET E. STOVER, died young.
- VII. SARAH ADALINE STOVER, b. 25 May 1822; m. James A. Crook, 7 May 1845.
 She died in Allenton, Ala., 4 Jan. 1898.
 Children:
1. JUNIUS CROOK.
 2. WILLIAM CROOK.
 3. SARAH CROOK, m. Joseph Allen Swink.
 - i. WILLIAM CLAUDE SWINK.
 - ii. EUGENIA SWINK.
 - iii. LILLIAN SWINK.
 - iv. ANN SWINK.
 - v. ETHEL SWINK.
 4. CORNELIA CROOK.
 5. ALEXANDER M. CROOK.
 6. J. EVANS CROOK.
 7. JAMES K. CROOK, m. Grace Ida Hagler.
 8. SAMUEL F. CROOK, m. Minnie Lee Rutherford.
- VIII. MARY BRADFORD STOVER, b. 11 Feb. 1824; m. Robert A. Gordon.
4. IX. ELIZABETH TIRZAH STOVER, b. 24 Jan. 1826; m. Mumford De Jarnette Perryman.
5. X. HENRIETTA McWILLIE STOVER, b. 10 Mar. 1829; m. Samuel Henry Powe.
3. WILLIAM² McWILLIE (*Adam*¹) was born near Liberty Hill, S. C., 17 Nov. 1795 and died at Kirkwood, Miss., 3 March 1869. He married first Nancy Louisa Cunningham, born 6 Jan. 1799, died 6 April 1827. He married the second time, 17 May 1831, Catharine Morris Anderson, born 5 Feb. 1812, died 8 June 1873.

William McWillie was Adjutant of his father's regiment during the War of 1812. He was admitted to the bar in 1818; was President of the Bank of Camden 1836; member of the S. C. Legislature 1836-1840. He moved to Mississippi in 1845 and was elected to Congress in 1849. He resigned from Congress in order to accept the office of Governor of Mississippi, to which he was elected in 1856 and served until 1860.

Children by first wife born in S. C.:

- I. JOSEPH CUNNINGHAM, b. 1819.
- II. ADAM, b. 7 Nov. 1821; m. Lucy Anderson, 29 Dec. 1847. He attended South Carolina College 1842; was a soldier in Col. Jefferson Davis' Regiment in the Mexican War; was Captain of the Camden, Miss., Rifles and fell at the head of his men on the field at Manassas, 21 July 1861.
Children:
 1. ELIZA, m. Horace Huckor.
 2. CATHARINE, m. Lee Dinkins.
 3. LUCY, m. William B. Ricks.
 4. WILLIAM, died in infancy.
 5. NANNIE, died in infancy.
- III. MARGARET D., b. 1823; died in infancy.
- IV. MARY C., b. 1823; m. Thomas Charles Richardson.
- V. HENRIETTA I., b. 17 May 1825; m. William McCreight Shannon.
- VI. NANCY L., b. 1 Feb. 1827; m. Burwell Boykin Salmond.
- VII. JANE C., b. 1 Feb. 1827; m. Robert Brown Johnson of Camden, S. C., 23 April 1845. Mr. Johnson was born 28 June 1825, and died in 1915. He collected most of this data pertaining to the McWillie family.
Children:
 1. WILLIAM M. JOHNSON, b. 3 Mar. 1846; d. 9 Oct. 1847.
 2. WILLIAM E. JOHNSON, b. 19 Dec. 1847; m. Sue I. Ewing.
 3. NANCY C. JOHNSON, b. 27 Mar. 1850; m. Chapman L. Anderson.
 4. ADAM MCWILLIE JOHNSON, b. 15 May 1852; died 1865.
 5. ROBERT B. JOHNSON, b. 15 Aug. 1850.
 6. MARY B. JOHNSON, b. 14 May 1857; m. William P. Browne.
 7. JANE M. JOHNSON, b. 24 Feb. 1859; died 1861.
 8. MCWILLIE JOHNSON, b. 23 June 1866; m. Catharine Stinson.

Children by second wife:

- VIII. CATHARINE MORRIS, b. 10 Feb. 1832; m. Avery Noland.
- IX. ANN, b. 21 Mar. 1834; m. Thomas J. Mitchell.
- X. IDA, b. 14 Mar. 1835; m. James R. Chambers.
- XI. LUCY, b. 13 Oct. 1836.

- XII. HARRILT I., b. 13 April 1838.
- XIII. MARGARET I., b. 16 Oct. 1839; m. S. S. Calhoun.
- XIV. HARRIET II., b. 4 Feb. 1841; died 26 July 1841.
- XV. WILLIAM, b. 7 May 1842; m. Sallie Tucker.
- XVI. EDWARD I., b. 15 May 1843; d. 10 Nov. 1850.
- XVII. EDWARD II., b. 27 Feb. 1852; d. 26 Oct. 1852.
- XVIII. FLORA, b. 24 Dec. 1845; d. 26 Mar. 1850.
- XIX. JAMES, b. 21 Dec. 1847; m. Nannie Compton.
- XX. THOMAS, b. 18 July 1849; m. Elizabeth Webb.
- XXI. RICHARD, b. 22 Aug. 1853.

4. ELIZABETH TIRZAH STOVER³ (*Sarah McWillie*,² *Adam*,¹) was born in South Carolina 24 January 1826, and died at Woodlawn, Jefferson County, Ala., 6 June 1891. She married, 26 Dec. 1850, Mumford De Jarnette Perryman, a descendant of the De Jarnette and Perryman families of Virginia (see De Jarnette Family, *William & Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 24, p. 268).

Children born in Monroe County, Ala.:

- I. WILLIAM PERRYMAN.
- II. SARAH J. PERRYMAN; m. John C. Cunningham of Evergreen, Ala.
Children: (1) Claude, (2) Arthur, (3) William, (4) John, (5) Ann, (6) Sidney, (7) Stover, (8) Herndon, (9) Gilbert, (10) Perryman.
- III. MILTON STOVER PERRYMAN, b. 4 Jan. 1857. Married ——. Children: (1) William C. Perryman.
- IV. ANNIE HENRIETTA PERRYMAN, b. 21 July 1859; m. John Bennett Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- V. THOMAS PERRYMAN, died in infancy.
- VI. WILLIAM ERASTUS PERRYMAN, b. 3 June 1865; m. Fannie M. Jones, daughter of Frances Delphine (Moore) and Capers Capehart Jones of Birmingham, Ala. Mr. Perryman resided at Woodlawn, Jefferson County, Ala., and was for many years Mayor of Woodlawn, serving in that capacity until Woodlawn was annexed to the City of Birmingham.

Children born in Woodlawn, Ala.:

- 1. MUMFORD DE JARNETTE PERRYMAN, b. 4 Mar. 1894.
- 2. CAPERS JONES PERRYMAN, b. 9 Aug. 1896.
- 3. WILLIAM ERASTUS PERRYMAN, b. 30 Dec. 1903.
- 4. ELIZABETH PERRYMAN, b. 25 June 1906.
- 5. FRANCES PERRYMAN, b. 13 Sept. 1908.
- VII. TRAVIS MCWILLIE PERRYMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1868; m. Maggie Fitzgerald.
Children: (1) William Stover Perryman.

5. HENRIETTA³ MCWILLIE STOVER (*Sarah*² *McWillie*, *Adam*¹) was born at Evergreen, Ala., 10 March 1829, and died at Winchester,

Wayne County, Miss., 23 Sept. 1915. She married 2 Oct. 1850, Samuel Henry Powe, born 9 July 1818, at Winchester, Miss., and died there 27 July 1896, son of Eliza (Spencer) and Alexander Powe. Mr. Powe was a planter and resided at Winchester, Miss.

Children born in Winchester, Miss.:

- I. ALEXANDER POWE, b. 17 Aug. 1854; m. Jessie Pearson.
- II. SARAH MCWILLIE POWE, died young.
- III. ELIZABETH LAVINIA POWE, resides at Winchester, Miss.
- IV. SAMUEL HENRY POWE, b. 30 Oct. 1860; m. Harriett E. Powe.
- V. WILLIAM STOVER POWE, b. 5 Mar. 1864; m. Ida May Busby.
- VI. OLIVER SPENCER, died young.
- VII. JAMES MCWILLIE POWE, b. April 26, 1867; m. Emma M. Shaw. Children:
(1) George Shaw; (2) James McWillie.
- VIII. GEORGE PRENTICE POWE, b. 17 Mar. 1869; m. Virginia C. Shaw. Children:
(1) Samuel Henry; (2) George Prentice.

PERRY

In writing of the beginning of this family in North Carolina, we have to depend upon the tradition that there were seven Perry brothers who came from Virginia to North Carolina some time before the Revolution. The names of these brothers were:

- I. JEREMIAH.
1. II. JOHN.
- III. FRANCIS.
- IV. JOSHUA.
- V. NATHANIEL.
- VI. WILLIAM.
2. VII. BURWELL.

This tradition is apparently verified by the fact that the names of the first six of these brothers are found on the muster roll of Capt. Osborne Jeffrie's company in 1754.¹ Burwell Perry is said to have been the youngest of these brothers and as his name does not appear on the rolls he was probably too young to serve.

1. JOHN¹ PERRY was born probably in Virginia and died in Louisburg, Franklin County, N. C., in 1796. His will was probated that year and names the following children:

3. I. SOLOMON RUFFIN, m. Mary Crudup.
- II. RUTH.
- III. REBECCA.
- IV. MARY.
- V. BURWELL.
- VI. ANNA.
- VII. JOHN.
- VIII. ABEY.
- IX. JEREMIAH.
- X. ABRAHAM.

2. BURWELL PERRY was born probably in Virginia about 1735 and died in Louisburg, N. C., about 1803. He married Elizabeth Massey who died in 1828. The Perry homestead, where he lived, is situated five miles from Louisburg, N. C. This place was patented by Jeremiah Perry, Burwell's brother, who willed it to his son

¹ N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. XXII.

Jeremiah. Jeremiah afterward sold the place to his uncle, Burwell, and same has been in possession of his descendants ever since.

Children born in Louisburg, N. C.:

4. I. JEREMIAH, m. Temperance Boddie.
- II. JOSHUA, m. Elizabeth Kearney.
- III. RACHEL, m. Nathan Jones
- IV. MARY.
- V. BURWELL.
5. VI. JOHN, m. Elizabeth Boddie.
- VII. EDITH.

Joshua Perry was born in Franklin County, N. C., and died there in 1807. His will was dated 7 June 1807. He married Mary Boddie, born 24 March 1771, daughter of Chloe (Crudup) and Nathan Boddie of "Rosehill." (See BODDIE.)

Joshua Perry was known to be a first cousin of Jeremiah Perry who married Temperance Boddie, but it is not known now from which one of the seven brothers he was descended.

Children born in Franklin County, N. C.:

- I. EIJAH BODDIE, m. Lucy Barker Williams.
- II. SAMUEL, m. Elizabeth Williams.
- III. GREEN, m. Margaret Johnson.
- IV. TEMPERANCE BODDIE, m. William Rosser Hinton.
- 10a. V. ANN, m. Charles L. Hinton.
- VI. MARY, m. Leonard Seawell, Treasurer of North Carolina.
3. SOLOMON RUFFIN² PERRY (*John*¹) married Mary Crudup, daughter of Elizabeth (Battle) and Josiah Crudup. (See CRUDUP.)

Children born in Louisburg, N. C.:

6. I. HARWOOD POPE, b. 12 Jan. 1808; m. Mary Ann Earl.
- II. JEREMIAH.
- III. LARKIN.
- IV. JOHN C., moved to Alabama, became Treasurer of the State.
- V. MARY.
- VI. ELIZABETH.
- 6b. VII. LOUISE HILL, m. Thomas H. Wiley.

4. JEREMIAH² PERRY (*Burwell*¹) was born near Louisburg, Franklin County, N. C., April 1761, and died there 17 October 1838. He married March 1788 Temperance Boddie, daughter of Chloe (Crudup) and Nathan Boddie of "Rosehill," Nash County (see BODDIE). His wife was born 10 November 1767 and died 9 June 1850.

Jeremiah Perry was Captain in the North Carolina Revolutionary Militia. His commission dated 1781 is in the possession of his descendant, Mrs. W. C. Hendricks, Baltimore, Md.

Children born in Franklin County, N. C.:

- I. NATHAN BODDIE, b. 15 Apr. 1788; m. Elizabeth Williams (cousin), daughter of William Williams and Elizabeth Kearney. (See WILLIAMS.)
Children:
 1. WILEY, killed in Civil War.
 2. MARY, m. Wm. Green.
 3. CHARLES, m. Elizabeth Burton.
 4. LARENIA, m. Wm. Green.
- 5a. II. BENNETT BODDIE, b. 1 Aug. 1790; m. Martha Boddie.
- III. WILLIE, b. 25 Jan. 1793; d. 17 Nov. 1865.
- IV. REDDING, b. 5 Dec. 1794; d. 12 Aug. 1852.
- 6a. V. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Feb. 1799; m. Dr. William Denson Conyers.
- VI. HENRY, b. 29 April 1801.
- VII. CHLOE BODDIE, b. 30 June 1803; m. John Neal.
- VIII. TEMPERANCE BODDIE, b. 11 Mar. 1805; m. John Williamson, General in War of 1812. Children: Wiley Benjamin, married Lelia Ruff; and John.
- 7a. IX. ALGERNON SIDNEY, b. 26 Nov. 1807; m. Leah Hilliard.
- X. MARY, b.—; m. Wiles Kalb. (No issue.)
5. JOHN² PERRY (*Burwell*¹) of Franklin County, N. C., married Elizabeth Boddie, born 10 April 1776, died March 1838, daughter of Chloe (Crudup) and Nathan Boddie, "Rosehill," Nash County, N. C. He is said to have been a captain in the Revolution.

Children born in Franklin County:

- I. ANNE, m. John Kelly. (No children.)
- II. TEMPERANCE, m. James Reid. (No children.)
- III. MOURNING, m. Fred Battle. (See BATTLE.)
- IV. MARTHA, m. Nathan Patterson. (No children.)
- V. BURWELL, died unm.
- VI. THOMAS, m. Lucy Pugh.
- VII. GEORGE.
- VIII. JAMES.
- 5a. BENNETT BODDIE³ PERRY (*Jeremiah*,² *Burwell*¹) was born in Franklin County, 1 August 1790, and married his cousin Martha Boddie, born 30 June 1793, daughter of Martha (Jones) and William Boddie of Nash County.

Children born in Franklin County:

- i. ELIZABETH BODDIE, m. Thomas Nicholas Alston. (See Alston History.)
Children.
 1. BENNETT PERRY, m. Caroline M. Williams.
 2. BRYANT GRIMES, m. Virginia Arrington.
 3. ELIZ. PERRY, m. Jas. S. Yarborough.
 4. THOMAS NICHOLAS.
 5. ADA.
 6. WALTER.

6. HARWOOD POPE³ PERRY (*Solomon Ruffin*,² *John*¹) was born 12 January 1805 in North Carolina, and died at Jonesville, Harrison County, Texas, 3 February 1876. He married, 11 January 1831 at Louisburg, N. C., Mary Ann Earl, born 27 May 1810, daughter of Peter Earl; mother's maiden name was Ramsey. Harwood Pope Perry was a physician and lived near Jonesville, Texas, having moved there from Alabama in 1846. He attended Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, with Dr. Samuel Perry and graduated from there about 1830.
Children:
 - i. Dr. WM. WILLIE PERRY, b. 29 Feb. 1832; m. (1) Clementine Hearne; (2) Philura Hearne.
 - ii. EDWARD CRUDUP PERRY, b. 15 July 1833; m. Susan Martin Hay.
 - 12b. iii. MARY RAMSEY PERRY, b. 17 Jan. 1835; m. Dr. J. J. Saunders.
 - iv. LOUISE BATTLE PERRY, b. 10 May 1837; m. Lavin King Person.
 - v. EUGENE OSCEOLA PERRY, b. 26 Jan. 1839; killed in the Battle of the Wilderness, 6 May 1864.
 - 12a. vi. EUDORA CAROLINE PERRY, b. 22 Oct. 1840; m. Robert Ross Wright.
 - vii. CELESTIA HILLIARD PERRY, b. 4 July 1842; m. Robt. B. Gause. (Capt. C. S. A.)
 - viii. HARWOOD EARL PERRY, b. 25 March 1844; killed at Antetiam Creek, Battle of Sharpsburg, 22 Sept. 1862.
 - ix. ADELLE MONROE PERRY, b. 28 Dec. 1845; m. Geo. F. Heard.
 - x. STELLA ADA PERRY, b. 22 June 1848; m. Ransom L. Godbold.
 - xi. EMMA LOWNDES PERRY, b. 2 Jan. 1850; m. Wm. Edwin Webster.

- 6b. LOUISE HILL PERRY³ (*Solomon Ruffin*,² *John*¹) married Thomas H. Wiley and had several children, one daughter of whom we have a record.²

- 13a. i. SUSAN LOUISE WILEY, b. 13 Aug. 1833; m. Robert Thornton McCay.

- 6a. ELIZABETH³ PERRY (*Jeremiah*,² *Burwell*¹) was born 5 February 1799 and died 31 Jan. 1841. She married Dr. William Denson

² It is regretted that full information concerning this family was not furnished.

Conyers, who was born 13 February 1794, and died February 1868 at Covington, Ga. The town of Conyers, Ga., is named in his honor.

Children:

- I. TEMPERANCE BODDIE CONYERS, b. 5 Nov. 1824; m. Wm. White Clark
- II. ELIZABETH DENSON CONYERS, b. 19 Aug. 1827; m. John Randolph Dyer.
- III. MARY PERRY CONYERS, b. 19 Jan. 1832; d. 3 Nov. 1833.
- IV. CHLOE PERRY CONYERS, b. 16 June 1835; m. William Francis Herring.
Children: Ree Herring, m. C. W. Hendrick of Brooklandville, Baltimore, Md.
- V. WILLIAM DENSON CONYERS, b. 13 May 1834; m. Virginia Bates.
- VI. ISABELLA MARSHALL CONYERS, b. 13 Jan. 1841; d. October 2, 1843.

7a. ALGERNON SIDNEY³ PERRY (*Jeremiah*,² *Burwell*¹) born 26 March 1807, married his cousin Leah Hilliard (see HILLIARD), daughter of Mourning (Boddie) and James Hilliard of Nash County.

Children:

- I. STELLA.
- II. JEREMIAH, died unm.
- III. SIDNEY, died unm.
- IV. BENNETT, m. (1) Narcissa Warren; (2) Sarah Boddie Crudup. (See CRUDUP.) Children: First wife, Martha, Sidney. Children: Second wife, Bennett, Edwin.
- V. WILEY, b. 19 Mar. 1848; d. 4 June 1849.
- VI. THOMAS M., b. 18 Feb. 1850; d. 19 Nov. 1863.
- VII. NELLIE, m. David Cooper.
- VIII. REDDING, m. Fannie Hester.
- IX. HENRY, m. Janey Hall.
- X. TEMPERANCE, m. Allison Zolleycoffer.
- XI. ELLA H., b. 10 May 1862; d. 12 July 1863.
- XII. MARCA R., b. 11 May 1864; d. 16 Feb. 1869.
- XIII. GENEVIEVE, m. Henry Nicholson.

8. ELIJAH BODDIE³ PERRY (*Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born 21 July 1789 at Centreville, Franklin County, N. C., and died there in 1846. He married his cousin Lucy Barker Williams, born 30 November 1798, daughter of Lucy (Tunstall) and Henry Guston Williams (see SOLOMON WILLIAMS).

Children born in Franklin County:

- 11a.** I. JOSHUA, b. 20 Feb. 1816; m. Elizabeth Harwell Gee.
- II. LUCY, b. 1818; m. Henry Williams.
- 12.** III. SAMUEL, b. 9 Dec. 1824; m. Betty Pettaway Gee.
- IV. OLIVER, b. 1826; died unm.

- v. MARY BODDIE, b. 4 Feb. 1827; d. 29 May 1889; m. Archibald Taylor, b. 22 Jan. 1820, d. 17 Apr. 1885. Children: (1) Georgianna, b. 24 April 1848; (2) Archibald Lennox, b. 2 June 1859; (3) Lucy Williams, b. 19 Jan. 1861, m. Dr. Charles D. H. Fort. Children: Frank Fitzhugh, b. 2 Sept. 1883, m. Sallie Bullock; Mary Perry, b. 8 May 1886; William Edward, b. 26 Mar. 1889, d. 21 July 1905; Charles D. H., b. 1 Oct. 1893; Leonidas Taylor, b. 21 June 1896, d. 10 July 1896; Robert Kennon, b. 11 Sept. 1897. (4) Mildred Kennon, b. 31 July 1864; m. Thomas George Taylor. (5) Robert Perry, b. 5 Sept. 1866; m. Sallie Crudup Perry.
- vi. GREEN, b. 1832; died unm.

9. SAMUEL³ PERRY (*Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) married his cousin Elizabeth Barker Williams, born 4 February 1800, daughter of Lucy (Tunstall) and Henry Guston Williams (see WILLIAMS) and sister of Lucy Barker Williams who married his brother Elijah Boddie Perry. Samuel Perry was a physician and resided in Franklin County.

Children born in Franklin County:

- i. WILLIAM, m. Josephine Yarborough.
- ii. GREEN, m.
- iii. MARY, m. Augustus Perry.
- iv. MARION, m. Edward Lewis.
- v. CAROLINE, m. Van Rensalaer Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- vi. ELIZABETH BODDIE, m. Dr. John H. Reid. (No children.)
13. vii. ANN, m. (1) John H. Reid (brother-in-law); (2) Samuel H. Fowlkes.
14. viii. ELIJAH BODDIE, m. Sallie Burgess.
- ix. MARK PETTAWAY, m. Annie Stamper.
15. x. SAMUEL, m. Salina Watkins Jones.
- xi. HENRY.
- xii. LUCY TUNSTALL, m. Kit Irby.
- xiii. TEMPERANCE, m. Capt. Thomas Irby. (Killed at Williamsburg, Va. 1862.)
- xiv. SOLOMON WILLIAMS, m. Sallie Stamper.

10. TEMPERANCE³ BODDIE PERRY (*Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) married William Rosser Hinton of Wake County, N. C., who afterwards moved to Mobile, Alabama, where he died in 1838. Mr. Hinton was a minister of the Baptist Church. After his death his wife moved to Marshall, Harrison County, Texas, and died there in 1871.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM ROSSER HINTON, m. Rebecca Haywood. Children: William Haywood, Albert Perry, Algernon Sidney.

16. II. ALGERNON SIDNEY HINTON, m. Emma Poole.
17. III. OCTAVIA HINTON, b. 6 Feb. 1832; m. Joshua Perry.
18. IV. ALBERT PERRY HINTON, m. Mary Sims Garrett.
- 10a. ANN³ PERRY (*Joshua,² Burwell¹*) married Charles L. Hinton of Wake County, N. C., born 1793, died 1861. Mr. Hinton represented Wake County in the Assembly and served the state in many other important capacities.
- Children:
- I. ANNE HINTON, m. John W. Lewis.
- II. DAVID HINTON, b. 1826; m. Mary Carr. (See HILLIARD.)
11. REDDING⁴ PERRY (*Algernon Sidney,³ Jeremiah,² Burwell¹*) was born 19 April 1855 at Louisburg, Franklin County, N. C., and died 5 Feb. 1896 at Henderson, Vance County, N. C.
- He married 23 Feb. 1881 Frances Cooper Hester, born 15 July 1861 near Oxford, Granville County, N. C., daughter of Mary Ann (Cooper) and Menincan Howard Hester. Mr. Perry was a planter and resided at Henderson, N. C.
- Children born in Henderson, N. C.:
- I. LEAH HILLIARD, b. 11 Feb. 1883.
- II. BENNETT HESTER, b. 23 Nov. 1884.
- III. MARY MENINCAN.
- IV. REDDING FRANCIS.
- V. ISABELLE HESTER.
- 11a. JOSHUA⁴ PERRY (*Elijah Boddie Perry,³ Joshua,² Burwell¹*) was born near Centreville, Franklin County, N. C., 20 Feb. 1816, and died there 1896. He married, 31 July 1851, Elizabeth Harwell Gee, daughter of Pattie (Williams) and Charles Gee. He served as County Commissioner for Franklin County for several years, and was elected twice to the State Senate. He and his wife are buried at their old home, "Oakley," near Centreville.
- Children born in Franklin County:
- I. ELIJAH BODDIE, b. 1852.
- II. OLIVER, b. 1854.
- III. LOUISE, b. 1856; m. Capt. S. B. Alexander.
- IV. BETTIE JOSHUA, b. 4 March 1871; m. Dr. John R. Wheless, 1 Nov. 1897.
Children: William Perry Wheless, b. 1 July 1906.
12. SAMUEL⁴ PERRY (*Elijah Boddie,³ Joshua,² Burwell¹*) born 1828, died 1898, married Elizabeth Pettaway Gee, daughter of Mary Temperance (Williams) and Sterling Harwell Gee (see SOLOMON



MARY RAMSEY PERRY SANDERS

WILLIAMS). He was a student at the University of N. C., 1844-45, and graduated with degree of M. D. from University of Pennsylvania in 1847. He was engaged in the practice of medicine in Franklin County for about 50 years. He was buried at "Oakley" near Centreville, N. C.

Children:

- I. MARY BODDIE, m. John Alexander Burt.
- II. LUCY, b. 1854; died unm.
- III. GEORGIE TAYLOR, m. William Willis Boddie. (See BODDIE.)

- 12b.** MARY RAMSEY PERRY⁴ (*Harwood Pope*,³ *Solomon Ruffin*,² *John*¹) was born in North Carolina, 17 Jan. 1835, and married James Jefferson Saunders, a physician of Jonesville, Harrison County, Texas. Dr. Saunders was a widower at the time of his marriage to Mary Ramsey Perry and had three children by his first wife.

Children by second wife:

- I. ELA SAUNDERS, died in infancy.
 - 14a.** II. HARWOOD PERRY SAUNDERS, b. 2 Sept. 1857; m. Effie Woodlaw.
 - 15a.** III. CALDWELL C. SAUNDERS, b. 3 Aug. 1859; m. (1) Anne Akin; (2) Mary Edsson.
 - IV. MARY J. SAUNDERS, m. William Ray Harris.
- Children of Mary J. Saunders:
- I. MARY HARWOOD HARRIS, b. 1882; m. William Spencer Sharp.
 - II. SALLIE WINIFRED HARRIS, b. 1884; m. Richard Allen Sexton.
 - III. OSBELL HARRIS, b. 1888; m. James Halbert Tambrell.
 - IV. MAITIE WOODLAN HARRIS, b. 1890, m. A. Dee Brownfield.
- Have two children.
- Mary Elizabeth Brownfield, b. 1912.
Martha Brownfield, b. 1915.
- V. WILL ED HARRIS, b. 1892.
 - VI. JETTIE RAY HARRIS, b. 1894, m. Charles A. Flannery
 - VII. EUDORA ESTELLE HARRIS, b. 1897.
 - VIII. ANNE EAPLE HARRIS, b. 1900.
 - IX. BETTIE M. HARRIS, b. 1886, d. 1888.

- 12a.** EUDORA CAROLINA⁴ PERRY (*Harwood Pope*,³ *Solomon Ruffin*,² *John*¹) was born 22 Oct. 1840 at Lowndesboro, Lowndes County, Ala., and died 16 Oct. 1902 at Marshall, Harrison County, Texas. She married Robert Ross Wright, 4 April 1865 at Jonesville, Texas. Robert Ross Wright was born 9 February 1840 at Trenton, Todd County, Kentucky. He was the son of Lucy Benefield (Taylor)

and Alpheus Billings Wright and lived near Jonesville, Texas, where he died 13 September 1888. He attended the Philadelphia Dental College, but left a few months before graduation in order to join the Southern Army. He was a member of Company A, 3d Texas Cavalry, General Walter P. Lane's Brigade, and Van Dorn's Divisions. After the war he assumed charge of his father's plantation at Jonesville.

Children:

- I. EUGENE EARL WRIGHT, b. 3 March 1866; unm.
- II. LUCY ROSS WRIGHT, b. 6 January 1863; m. Thos. Allen Coleman.
- III. WM. ALPHEUS WRIGHT, b. 21 December 1869; unm.
- IV. EUDORA WRIGHT, b. 7 May 1872; m. Walter L. Akin.
- V. ROBERT ROSS WRIGHT, b. 14 Aug. 1874; m. Virginia Saunders.
- VI. VON BISMARCK WRIGHT, b. 29 July 1878; m. Lena Canterbury.
- VII. EDWARD POPE WRIGHT, b. 21 March 1886; unm.

13. ANN⁴ PERRY (*Samuel*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) married first Dr. John H. Reid who died in 1852. She afterwards married Samuel H. Fowlkes who moved with his family to Alabama. Ann Perry Fowlkes resided in Birmingham, Alabama, the last years of her life, in which place most of her children are now located.

Children by first husband:

- I. JOHN B. REID, married and lives in Birmingham, Ala. Children:
Emma, Annie, Augusta.

Children by second husband:

- II. CARRIE B. FOWLKES, m. John B. Hogue.
- III. SAMUEL PERRY FOWLKES, m. Sallie Harrison Wilkins.
- IV. E. OLIVER FOWLKES, m. Mary C. Harrison.
- V. HENRY W. FOWLKES.
- VI. FRANK B. FOWLKES, m. Lillian Stratton.
- VII. WILLIAM M. FOWLKES, m. Ludie Sewell.
- VIII. WALTER FOWLKES.

- 13a. SUSAN LOUISE WILEY⁴ (*Louise Hill Perry*,³ *Solomon Ruffin*,² *John*¹) was born 13 August 1833 at Cahaba, Perry Plantation, Alabama, and died 28 Dec. 1902 at Savannah, Ga. She married Robert Thornton McCay, a planter of Barbour County, Alabama. Mr. McCay was born 8 Jan. 1822 at Northumberland, Penn., and died 22 Sept. 1906 at Jamestown, Georgia.

Children born in Barbour County, Alabama:



MARY J. SANDERS HARRIS

- i. LOUISA PERRY McCAY, b. 6 Nov. 1854; m. William Carson.
 - ii. LEROY WILEY McCAY, b. 9 Aug. 1857; unm.
 - iii. HELEN ANTHON McCAY, b. 31 Jan. 1860; m. Dearing-Dearing.
 - iv. ANNIE THORNTON McCAY, b. 17 Sept. 1867; m. Edgar Allen Poe, 10 Dec. 1895 at Baltimore, Md. He was the son of Anne Johnson(Hough) and John Prentiss Poe and was born 15 Sept. 1872. Mr. Poe is a lawyer and resides in Baltimore. He was elected attorney general for the State of Maryland in 1912. Children born in Maryland:
 - i. Edgar Allen Poe, b. 2 Sept. 1896.
- 14. ELIJAH BODDIE⁴ PERRY** (*Samuel³, Joshua², Burwell¹*) was born 22 Dec. 1823 at Louisburg, Franklin County, N. C. He married Sallie Burgess, daughter of Martha (Alston) and John Burgess of Warren County, N. C. Sallie Burgess was born at Arcola, Warren County, N. C., 23 March 1833, and died 17 Nov. 1907 at Littleton, Halifax County, N. C.
- Children:
- i. MARK PETTAWAY, b. Mar. 1858; m. Florence Braeme, 24 April 1884, and is a practicing physician residing in Macon, N. C.
 - ii. PAITIE BURGESS, b. 22 May 1861.
 - iii. FANNIE McKERRAL, b. June 1863; m. James S. Harper.
 - iv. LUCY BODDIE, b. 1865; m. Lucien Johnson. She died 1899, leaving one daughter, Rebecca.
- 19.**
- v. ELIJAH BODDIE, b. 14 Oct. 1867; m. Susie Spruill.
 - vi. SALLIE BURGESS, b. 1869.
 - vii. EDWARD ALSTON, b. Feb. 1872; m. Lucy Sand, lives in Littleton, N. C. One child, Boddie.
- 14a. HARWOOD PERRY SAUNDERS⁵** (*Mary Ramsey Perry⁴, Harwood Pope³, Solomon Ruffin², John¹*) was born 2 Sept. 1857 at Jonesville, Harrison County, Texas. He was married at Dallas, Texas, in 1888 to Effie Woodlaw, daughter of Sue (Everhart) and James Woodlaw. Mrs. Effie W. Saunders died 27 Sept. 1898. Mr. Saunders is a banker and resides at Roswell, New Mexico.
- Children:
- i. RUBY SAUNDERS, b. 1898.
 - ii. WOODLAW P. SAUNDERS, b. 1890.
 - iii. HARWOOD PERRY SAUNDERS, b. 1892.
 - iv. CALDWELL J. SAUNDERS, b. 1894.
 - v. SUE SAUNDERS, b. 1897; d. 25 Dec. 1897.
- 15. SAMUEL⁴ PERRY** (*Samuel³, Joshua², Burwell¹*) was born 14 December 1832 in Franklin County, N. C., and died 18 March 1914 in Marion, Perry County, Alabama. He graduated in medicine at Jefferson

College, Philadelphia, and moved to Marion, Ala., where he married Selina Watkins Jones, born in Marion Sept. 1835, died in Birmingham, Ala., 26 February 1900, daughter of Frances (Lockett) and Albert Jones. Dr. Perry had a long and distinguished career as a physician in Marion and Birmingham.

Children born in Marion, Ala.:

- I. ALBERT JONES, b. 1856; m. Elizabeth Armor. Children: Samuel Watkins, Albert Jones, Kate, and Bessie.
- II. HENRY WILLIAM, b. 1858.
20. III. FANNY WATKINS, b. 1860; m. John Howze.
- IV. ANNE PAULINE, b. 1861; m. Hugh McCormick.
- V. SAMUEL, b. 1864; m. Juliet Jolly.
- VI. MARY JONES, b. 1867; m. Guy M. Bowers.
- VII. CHARLES JONES, b. 1870; m. Bessie M. Tartt.
- VIII. PATTIE, b. 1872; m. James Robinson.
- IX. TUNSTALL BARKER, b. 1875; m. Lizzie Besney.

- 15a. CALDWELL C. SAUNDERS⁵ (*Mary Ramsey Perry*,⁴ *Harwood Pope*,³ *Solomon Ruffin*,² *John*¹) was born 3 Aug. 1859 at Marshall, Texas. He was married 7 Nov. 1901 at Jonesville, Texas, to Anna Gertrude Akin, born 30 Oct. 1874, died 2 Feb. 1910, daughter of Mary R. (Jefferson) and Joseph B. Akin. Mr. Saunders married the second time 4 May 1912 in Marshall, Texas, to Mary Julian Boisseau. He is a farmer and resides at Coahoma, Howard County, Texas.

Children by first wife born at Coahoma, Texas:

- I. MARY RAMSEY SAUNDERS, b. 14 Oct. 1902.
- II. EUGENE CALDWELL SAUNDERS, b. 17 Oct. 1906.
- III. JEPPIE LUCILE SAUNDERS, b. 30 May 1908.
- IV. ANNA GERTRUDE SAUNDERS, b. 27 May 1909.

Children by second wife born at Coahoma, Texas:

- I. ELEANOR CALDWELL SAUNDERS, b. 23 Apr. 1915.

16. ALGERNON SIDNEY HINTON⁴ (*Temperance Boadie*³ *Perry*, *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born in Mobile, Ala. He married Mary Virginia Saunders.

Children:

- I. MABEL REBECCA HINTON, b. 18 Dec. 1892; m. George Blevens.
- II. WILLIAM CLAIBORNE HINTON, b. 26 Feb. 1894.
- III. MARY SIDNEY HINTON, b. 1 Mar. 1896; m. James D. Sherman.
- IV. IRENE TEMPERANCE HINTON, b. 2 Aug. 1898.
- V. CATHERINE BLANCHE HINTON, b. 31 Aug. 1900.

- VI. ALGERNON PERCY HINTON, b. 17 June 1902.
- VII. DOUS LOUISE HINTON, b. 4 June 1904.
- VIII. GLANYS CLAIRE HINTON, b. 17 Apr. 1910.

17. OCTAVIA⁴ HINTON (*Temperance Boddie Perry*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born 6 February 1832 near Raleigh, Wake County, N. C., and died 9 September 1879 at Marshall, Harrison County, Texas. She married first Joshua Perry, son of Jeremiah Perry, and second Thomas Jefferson Coleman, 17 April 1865 at Marshall, Texas. Mr. Coleman was a minister of the Baptist Church. He was born in Hancock County, Georgia, and died in Marshall, Texas, 5 December 1882.

Children born in Harrison County, Texas:

- I. ALBERT SIDNEY COLEMAN, b. 10 Apr. 1866.
- 21. II. THOMAS ALGERNON COLEMAN, b. 10 Aug. 1867; m. Lucy Ross Wright.
- III. JOHN GOODWIN COLEMAN, b. 27 Mar. 1869.
- IV. OCTAVIA HINTON COLEMAN, b. 26 Jan. 1871.
- V. HELEN CLAUDINE COLEMAN, b. 10 Sept. 1874; m. Michal Berry Parchman; one daughter, Margaret Virginia.

18. ALBERT PERRY HINTON⁴ (*Temperance Boddie Perry*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born about 1840 in Mobile, Ala., and died 2 January 1883 in Houston, Texas. He married at Marion, Ala., 16 August 1866 Mary Sims Garret, born 1845, died 6 March 1880, daughter of Margaret (Fletcher) and Gen'l Isham Warren Garret. Mr. Hinton was a planter and resided at Jonesville, Texas.

Children born in Texas:

- I. WARREN GARRETT HINTON, b. 4 July 1868; d. 1886.
- II. HARWOOD POPE HINTON, b. 18 Mar. 1870; m. Elizabeth Parsons.
- III. ALBERT PERRY HINTON, b. 20 July 1873; m. Ruby Tolwer.
- 22. IV. TEMPERANCE MARGARET HINTON, b. 18 Aug. 1875; m. Henry Y. Howze.
- V. MARY CORINNE HINTON, b. 22 Dec. 1877; m. Hugh L. Pattie.
- VI. SIMS GARRETT HINTON, b. 21 Feb. 1880; m. Laura Hayes.

19. ELIJAH BODDIE⁵ PERRY (*Elijah Boddie*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born near Littleton, Halifax County, N. C., 14 October 1867. He married at Littleton, 15 November 1899, Susan Sims Spruill, born 27 January 1873, daughter of Harriet (Arrington) and William Everett Spruill. Mr. Perry is a druggist and resides in Littleton, N. C.

Children born in Littleton:

- I. EIJAH BODDIE, b. 19 Mar. 1903.
- II. BERT ARRINGTON, b. 1 Jpr. 1906.
- III. LUCY TUNSTALL, b. 25 Feb. 1919.

20. FANNY WATKINS⁵ PERRY (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born in Marion, Ala., 29 March 1860. She married John Howze, Jr., born 25 March 1852, of Perry County, Alabama. Mr. Howze is a merchant and resides in Marion, Alabama.

Children:

- I. LAWRENCE PETTAWAY HOWZE, b. Oct. 1878; m. Ida Lucas.
- II. AUGUSTA CLAYTON HOWZE, b. Sept. 1880; m. A. J. Marshall.
- III. FANNY PERRY HOWZE, b. Oct. 1882; m. M. C. D. Pettaway.
- IV. SAMUEL PERRY HOWZE, b. Sept. 1886.
- V. JOHN HOWZE, b. Aug. 1890; d. 13 June 1915.
- VI. CHARLES PERRY HOWZE, b. Feb. 1895.

21. THOMAS ALGERNON COLEMAN⁵ (*Octavia Hinton*,⁴ *Temperance Boddie Perry*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born 10 August 1867 at Marshall, Harrison County, Texas. He married at Marshall, Texas, 5 Oct. 1892, Lucy Ross Wright, daughter of Eudoria Carolina (Perry) and Robert Ross Wright (see CRUDUP). Mr. Coleman is a planter and resides near Jonesville, Texas.

Children born in Harrison County, Texas:

- I. WALTER SIDNEY COLEMAN, b. 30 July 1898.
- II. WILLIAM WHALEY COLEMAN, b. 23 Aug. 1906.
- III. EUDORA EARL COLEMAN, b. 8 Oct. 1908.

22. TEMPERANCE MARGARET HINTON⁵ (*Albert Perry Hinton*,⁴ *Temperance Boddie Perry*,³ *Joshua*,² *Burwell*¹) was born 18 August 1875 near Jonesville, Harrison County, Texas. She married 19 January 1898 at Houston, Harris County, Texas, Henry Yarborough Howze, born 7 June 1864 in Marion, Perry County, Alabama. Mr. Howze is a merchandise broker and resides in Houston, Texas.

Children:

- I. MARGARET CORINNE HOWZE, b. 18 Nov. 1898.
- II. ALBERT HOWEL HOWZE, b. 16 Nov. 1901.
- III. MILDRED HOWZE, b. 30 July 1907.
- IV. HENRY GARRETT HOWZE, b. 4 July 1911.
- V. JOHN HINTON HOWZE, b. 17 July 1913.

READ

I. WILLIAM READ bought land in Bedford County, Virginia, 400 acres at the head of Lick Run and Elk Creek, from James Buford 28 March 1774. He sold this land 27 October 1775 to Jacob Moon of Albermarle County, deed is signed by William Read, Junior, and wife Johanna. There was a patent granted to a William Read in Bedford of 520 acres in 1764 and one of 370 acres in 1779. This land afterwards fell in Campbell County when it was formed from Bedford. It is not known for certain whether or not the William Read who obtained these patents is the same as the subject of this sketch. One John Read (Reade) of Bedford made his will 3 June 1767, and names sons William, Adjonadab, and Daniel, daughter Elizabeth Timmons, grandchildren, Abraham, Isaac, and Marianna (children of son Thomas).

William Read the subject of this sketch made his will 23 March 1797, and names his wife Johanna, four sons, and six daughters. He died in Bedford County in 1798.

Children:

- I. SAMUEL.
- II. JONES.
- III. ELIZABETH, m. — Miller.
- IV. MARY, m. — Anderson.
- V. NANCY, m. James Rucker.
- VI. SALLY, m. Thomas Rucker.
- VII. JOYCE, m. Gideon Rucker.
- VIII. JOHANNA, m. Bennett Rucker.
- IX. JOHN THOMAS WYATT.
- X. EDMUND.

WILL OF WILLIAM READ

BEDFORD COUNTY.

PAGE 233, WILL BOOK 2.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, William Read of the County of Bedford being in perfect mind and memory both calling the mortality of man do make and ordain this my last will and testament to wit:

ITEM: I lend my beloved wife, Johanna Read, the rights and profits arising from my landed estate together with the one half of my stocks, all my household furniture and plantation utensils of the different kinds to have and enjoy the same for and during her natural life, at the expiration of which it is my will that all my lands, household furniture, stocks of different kinds and plantation utensils shall be sold and the money arising from such shall be equally divided between my children to wit:

Samuel Read,

John Thomas Wyatt Read,

Edmund Read,

to them and their heirs forever. I also lend my beloved wife, Johanna Read, fourteen negroes to wit, Peter, Jacob, Bejo, Nose, Judith, Pheby, Prudence, Lucy, Nick, William, Sophrona, Sculey, James and Isaac to remain in her possession until my two infant children John Thomas Wyatt Read and Edmund Read attain the age of twenty-one years, when it is my will that they be equally divided between her and my two sons, John Thomas Wyatt Read and Edmund Read. It is also my will that when it shall please the Almighty Ruler of the universe to take my beloved wife from this life that my negroes be equally divided between my two youngest sons, to wit, John Thomas Wyatt Read and Edmund Read to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son Jones Read, ten shillings, he being already provided for.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Miller ten shillings she being already provided for.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to Mary Anderson twenty-five pounds to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to Nancy Rucker ten shillings, she being already provided for.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Read, four negroes to wit, Frank, James, Aaron and —, and their increase, together with one feather bed and furniture to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Sally Rucker, ten shillings, she being already provided for.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Joyce Rucker, ten shillings, she being already provided for.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Johanna Read, three negroes, to wit, Delp, Martin, Lewis together with a feather bed, furniture, one riding horse, to her and her heirs forever. And lastly I recommend my soul to him who gave it and my body to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executrix and executors.

It is my will that my beloved wife, Johanna Read, be appointed my executrix and my son, Samuel Read and James Rucker my executors of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 23 day of March, one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven. I further more desire that there shall be no inventory taken of my estate.

WILLIAM READ. (Seal)

TESTE:

Paris Sayne

Rebecca Sayne

Nancy Paris

Probated 24 September 1798.

BONDSMEN FOR EXECUTOR.

Thomas Logwood

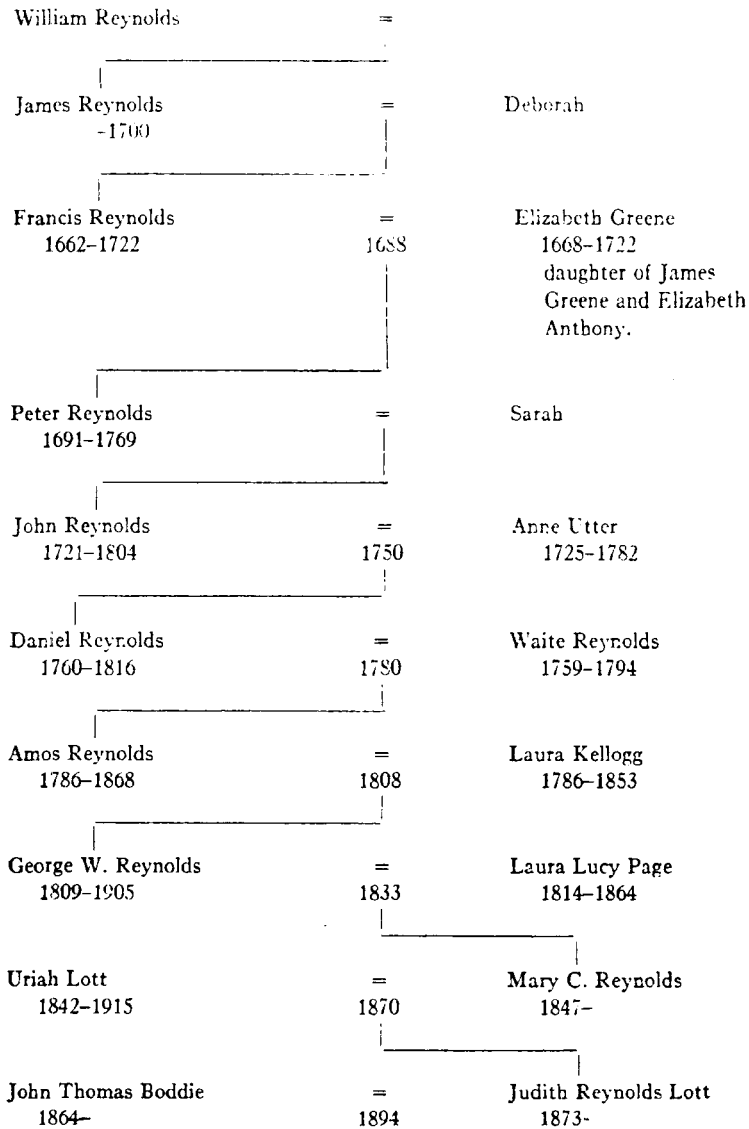
Simon Miller

William Miller

James Quarles

For ten thousand dollars.

REYNOLDS



REYNOLDS

1. WILLIAM¹ REYNOLDS was of Providence in 1637, where 20 Aug. 1637, or a little later, he and twelve others signed the following compact: "We whose names are hereunder, desirous to inhabit in the town of Providence, do promise to subject ourselves in active and passive obedience to all such orders or agreements as shall be made for public good of the body in an orderly way, by the major consent of the present inhabitants; masters of families, incorporated together in Town fellowship, and others whom they shall admit unto them only in civil things." 27 July 1640, he and 38 others signed an agreement for a form of government. 30 Jan. 1644, he and others of Providence testified as to the outrage on Warwick settlers by Massachusetts. Under date of 27 April 1646, he sold land. Name of his wife is not given. He had 1 child.
 2. i. JAMES, m. Deborah —.
2. JAMES² REYNOLDS (*William*¹) on 13 May 1665 petitioned the Assembly for accommodation of land. He took oath of allegiance 30 May 1671, and the same year was Constable; was overseer of the Poor in 1687, a Conservator of the Peace in 1690; and he died about 1700. He had a wife Deborah. They had children:
 - I. JOHN, b. 12 Oct. 1648; killed by the Indians 1675; m.—
 - II. JAMES, b. 28 Oct. 1650; m. (1) Mary Greene; (2) Joanna.
 - III. JOSEPH, b. 27 Nov. 1652; m. (2) Mercy —.
 - IV. HENRY, b. 1 Jan. 1656; m. Sarah Greene.
 - V. DEBORAH, b. 17 Feb. 1658; m. John Sweet.
3. VI. FRANCIS, b. 12 Oct. 1662; m. Elizabeth Greene.
 - VII. MARY, b. 3 Dec. 1664; m. Thomas Nichols.
 - VIII. ROBERT, m. Deliverance Smith.
 - IX. BENJAMIN.
3. FRANCIS³ REYNOLDS (*James*,² *William*¹) was born 12 Oct. 1662 at North Kingston, R. I., and died there 1722. He married Elizabeth Greene, born 17 Oct. 1668, daughter of Elizabeth (Anthony) and James Greene (see GREENE). His will was probated 14 April 1722 and names the following children:
 - I. FRANCIS.
4. II. PETER, b. about 1691; m. Sarah —.

5. III. JAMES, b. about 1693; m. Hannah Jenkins.
 IV. JABEZ.
 V. ELIZABETH.
 VI. DEBORAH.
 VII. MARY.
 VIII. SUSANNA
4. PETER⁴ REYNOLDS (*Francis*,³ *James*,² *William*¹) born in North Kingston, R. I., about 1691, died there March 1769. He married Sarah ——. He was willed one-half the "Sand Hill" homestead by his father, Francis Reynolds.
 Children born at "Sand Hill":
6. I. JOHN, b. about 1721; m. (1) Phoebe Tillinghast; (2) Anne Utter.
 II. PETER.
 III. JAMES.
 IV. FRANCIS.
 V. JONATHAN.
5. JAMES¹ REYNOLDS (*Francis*,³ *James*,² *William*¹) was born at "Sand Hill" about 1693. He married Hannah Jenkins.
 Children:
- I. HENRY.
 II. ROBERT.
 III. PETER.
 IV. JOHN, b. about 1718; m. Mehitable Kingsley 16 April 1747 and had several children, one of whom, Waite Reynolds, m. her second cousin, Daniel Reynolds.
 V. JAMES.
 VI. DEBORAH.
6. JOHN⁵ REYNOLDS (*Peter*,⁴ *Francis*,³ *James*,² *William*¹) was born at North Kingston, R. I., about 1721 and died there 4 Oct. 1804. He married, first, Phoebe Tillinghast and, second, Anne Utter, born 28 Oct. 1725, died 25 April 1782, daughter of Anne (Stone) and William Utter.
 Children by first wife:
- I. PHOEBE, b. 2 Jan. 1747.
 II. WEALTHRAN, b. 25 April 1749.
- Children by second wife:
- III. ANNE, b. 9 Aug. 1751; m. Giles Olin.
 IV. WILLIAM, b. 19 July 1753; m. Esther Reynolds.
 V. BENJAMIN, b. 13 April 1756; m. Elizabeth Reynolds.
7. VI. DANIEL, b. 25 June 1760; m. Waite Reynolds.

7. DANIEL⁶ REYNOLDS (*John*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Francis*,³ *James*,² *William*¹) was born at North Kingston, R. I., 25 June 1760, and died in Jefferson County, New York, 16 Jan. 1816. He married his second cousin, Waite Reynolds, born 25 Dec. 1759, died 1794, daughter of Mehitable (Jenkins) and John Reynolds (see No. 5, this chapter). He moved to Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1788 and purchased 60 acres of land. Soon afterwards he moved to Oneida County, N. Y., and bought a farm in the famous Mohawk Valley, about five miles above Rome, where he resided until 1810, when he then moved to Jefferson County, N. Y., and bought a farm near Richmond and resided there until his death.

Children:

- I. JOHN, b. 12 April 1781.
 - II. MEHITABLE, b. 19 Nov. 1782; m. James Boyd.
 - III. SIBYL, b. 17 July 1784; m. Jedidah Platt.
 8. IV. AMOS, b. 17 April 1786; m. Laura Kellogg.
 - V. ANNA, b. 20 Jan. 1788; m. John Arnold.
 - VI. SALLY, b. 25 Oct. 1789; m. Henry Kellogg.
 - VII. ESTHER, b. 19 July 1791; m. Amos Boyd.
 - VIII. DANIEL, b. 6 Mar. 1796.
 - IX. HENRY, b. 6 Mar. 1798.
8. AMOS⁷ REYNOLDS (*Daniel*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Francis*,³ *James*,² *William*¹) was born in Shaftsbury, Vt., 17 April 1786, and died at Maumee City, Ohio, 12 Sept. 1868. He married, 20 March 1808 at Winfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., Laura Kellogg, born in Hartford, Conn., 11 Dec. 1786, died in Maumee City, Ohio, 27 Sept. 1853, daughter of Lucy (Seymour) and Captain Martin Kellogg (see KELLOGG).

Soon after his marriage, he moved from his father's farm in the Mohawk Valley to Rodman, Jefferson County, where he resided until 1824, then moved to Clayton in same county. He was a successful farmer, but became blind about 1840, when he retired from farming and sold his farm to his son Charles. He moved to Maumee City, Ohio, in 1852, where he resided until his death.

Children:

9. I. GEORGE W., b. Feb. 1809; m. (1) Laura Page; (2) Mrs. Ann Gregory (*née* Clark).
- II. BENJAMIN, b. 12 Feb. 1811; m. Marie Moffatt.
- III. JOHN, b. Nov. 10 Mar. 1812; m. Catherine Tobias.

- IV. LUCYETTE, b. 4 Mar. 1814; m. Owen Everett.
- V. WAITE, b. 14 Jan. 1816; m. (1) Nicholas Hammond; (2) Amasa Burduts.
- VI. SARAH ANN, b. 27 Dec. 1817; m. James Tobias.
- VII. CHARLES MORRIS, b. 3 June 1819; m. Elizabeth Scoville.
- VIII. ESTHER, b. 1 Feb. 1822; m. Philander Carlisle.
- IX. CHAUNCEY S., b. 30 July 1824.
- X. AMANDA O., b. 5 May 1826; m. (1) James W. Gales; (2) S. N. Beach.
- XI. HORACE DRYDEN, b. 22 April 1828; m. Maud Millar.
- XII. MARY R., b. 8 Jan. 1833; m. S. G. Harvey.

9. GEORGE W.⁸ REYNOLDS (*Amos,⁷ Daniel,⁶ John,⁵ Peter,⁴ Francis,³ James,² William¹) was born 2 February 1809 on his grandfather's, Daniel Reynold's, farm in the Mohawk Valley, Oneida County, N. Y., and died 22 Oct. 1833. He married Laura Lucy Page, born 20 Dec. 1814, died 29 Dec. 1864, daughter of Sallie (Stephens) and Amos B. Page of Rutland, Vt. Mr. Reynolds married second time, 11 April 1866, Mrs. Ann P. Gregory, formerly Miss Ann P. Clark, born in Greenfield, Mass., 15 Aug. 1820.*

In 1834, he moved to Rocky Springs, Miss., and lived there until 1841, when he moved to Maumee City, Ohio.

Mr. Reynolds became a member of the City Council of Maumee, was County Commissioner for three years, and was later elected Mayor of Maumee. He again moved south in 1876 and entered the real estate business in Houston, Texas, where he was residing when he wrote a sketch of his life in 1897 at the age of eighty-eight years.

Children by first wife:

- I. CHARLES, b. 24 Nov. 1834; m. Kate Stock.
- II. GEORGE W., b. 28 Jan. 1839; m. Mary O. Reed.
- III. MERICK, b. 22 Jan. 1843; m. Fanny M. Bradford.
- IV. JULIA A., b. 3 Dec. 1845; m. Wm. P. Yeoman.
- V. MARY R., b. 5 Oct. 1847; m. Uriah Lott. (See LOTT.)

- II. ROBERT JONES, m. (1) Amanda Cheatham; (2) Susan Cheatham. He died in Georgetown, Texas, 14 Dec. 1854.
- III. THOMAS, m. Jane Dabney. He was killed while walking down a street in Hickman, Ky., in 1838 by a hired assassin secreted in a house. He was leading his little son Thomas, then eight years of age, by the hand. Robert Jones Rivers avenged his death by killing the assassin, Ferguson, on sight, the next day. Thomas (Pompey) Rivers Jr. died in Paducah, Ky., in 1895.
- IV. JOHN F. RIVERS, m. Mildred Dabney, sister of Jane.
- V. ELIZABETH EDMUNDS, m. Richard Terrell Meriwether, born in Louisa County, Va., 1792. They lived in Madrid Bend, Tenn., on the Mississippi River. Children: Elizabeth, Martha, Baxter, John Thomas, Margaret Douglas, Jane Rivers, Robert Rivers.
- VI. MARTHA, b. 19 Feb. 1800; m. 12 Oct. 1820 Malcolm McNeill; d. 5 Aug. 1827. (See McNEILL.)
- VII. MARGARET, m. John Erwin.
- VIII. REBECCA JONES, b. 28 May 1793; m. Dr. Nathan Avery of Memphis, Tenn. Children: (1) William Thomas Avery, lawyer and member of Congress, m. Emma Jones. (2) Elizabeth Edmunds Avery, m. Minor Meriwether. (3) Amanda Avery, m. Nat. M. Trezvant and lives in Berkeley, Cal.

WILL OF THOMAS' RIVERS

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, Thomas Rivers of the County of Brunswick being sick and weak in body but in perfect mind and memory do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following:

IMPRIMIS: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Martha Brodnax two negroes to-wit, Beck and Amy, they and their increase to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Nancy Rivers, two Negroes, namely Jane and Phebe, they and their increase to her and her heirs forever; also one horse named Dolphin, her saddle and bridle, and one bed and furniture.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my son Robert Rivers, one hundred acres of land with the plantation he lives on, to be laid off at the upper end of my land, also two negroes, namely Arthur & Viney, with her increase, also the stock, and bed, and household furniture which he hath now in possession to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Hannah Mereland, two negroes namely Liddy and Judah, with their increase, one feather bed and furniture to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my son John Rivers, two negroes namely Bilkey and George, also I desire that when he arrives to the age of twenty-one years that he may have one feather bed and furniture and a horse of ten pounds value, given to him and his heirs forever to be raised out of my estate.

ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Rivers, two negroes namely Dudley and Polly with her increase; also I desire that when he arrives unto the age of twenty-one years that he may have one bed and furniture and a horse of ten pounds value, given to him and his heirs forever out of my estate.

ITEM: I lend unto my wife, Mary Rivers, during her natural life, the following negroes, namely Lucy, Hall and Woodley, two feather beds and furniture, six chairs, four cows and calves my wagon and team, all the pewter, pots and pans, knives and forks and half the working tools. And at her death it is my desire that they may be equally divided among all my children (or if any of them be dead, then that deceased child's part be divided among its heirs, if any lawfully begotten) to them and their heirs forever. I also lend unto my wife above said the use of my land and plantation, if she should chose to make it her settled home (or as much of it as may be left after my just debts have been paid) until my son John arrives unto the age of twenty-one years and then if she should chose to live on it to have her thirds laid off with the house and plantation and the other part divided between my sons, John and Thomas Rivers, for them and their heirs forever. And at the death of my wife for them to divide equal the third part that she did possess.

ITEM: It is my desire that the residue of my estate (not already given or lent) be sold and the money arising to be applied to the discharge of my just debts; and if that should not be enough, then I desire that a part of my land should be sold to make up the deficiency at the discretion of my executors, or if my beloved wife above said, should rather choose to have all my land and plantation sold to move out to Carolina. Then I desire that all my land and plantation should be sold and whatever money should remain after paying my just debts may be put in the hands of John Broadnax and Turner Hunt, to purchase land in Carolina and that my wife may have the use of it, until my son John Rivers arrives to the age of twenty-one years. And then for to have her third part laid off with the plantation and the rest to be divided between my sons, John and Thomas Rivers, and at my wife's death that her part be equally divided between them also to them and their heirs forever. Lastly, I constitute and appoint my beloved friends, Thomas Saunders and Thomas Gholson and Benjamin Lain as my Executors of this, my last Will and Testament utterly revoking all other wills. And it is my desire that if in case my wife should chose to sell all my land, and remove to Carolina, that then my children and their property should go with her, and if it should so happen, then I desire that my executors above named should give up my estate into the hands of John Broadnax and Turner Hunt whom I do (in such case) appoint as trustees, to take charge of my estate and to execute my Will (if moved to Carolina) and their receipts, or either of theirs to be sufficient to justify, my said Executors.

In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal, this 10 day of March, 1789.

THOMAS RIVERS. (L. S.)

WILL OF THOMAS RIVERS

MONTGOMERY COUNTY, TENN., PAGE 173.

I, Thomas Rivers of Montgomery County and State of Tennessee, do make and declare this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following, to-wit:

FIRST: It must be considered that my five oldest children viz.—Edmund Rivers, Margaret Erwin, Rebecca J. Avery, Elizabeth E. Meriwether, Martha McNeill have received their proportional parts, and are not considered devisees of my estate.

ITEM: It is my Will that Thomas Rivers, Malcolm McNeill and Robert Jones Rivers be executors of my last Will and Testament, and it is my wish that they neither qualify or give security, if they can collect my debts and settle my estate, without. It is my wish that an inventory of my estate be taken.

I give and bequeath to my wife, Elizabeth Edmunds Rivers, all of my real and personal estate during her life. At her death to be equally divided between my three sons, Thomas Rivers, Robert J. Rivers, and John F. Rivers, reserving to John F. Rivers, a proportion equivalent to that which has been expended in educating Thomas and Robert in a manner more expensive than he was.

ITEM: My Will and desire is, that my plantation and negroes, with such part of my stock as my executors may think proper to retain, shall be kept together, and whenever there becomes an excess of stock, for my wife, by and with the advice of my executors or a majority of them, to sell such excess and apply the money to the purchase of negroes for the use of the estate. In case my wife dies before my sons arrive at the age of twenty-one years, my executors shall manage my estate as shall best suit the interest of my children.

In witness whereof, I hereunto set my hand and seal, this the Thirtieth day of December, in the year of our Lord, One Thousand Eight Hundred and twenty-five.

(SIGNED) THOMAS RIVERS. (Seal)

TESTE:

P. H. Anderson, Henry Hatcher.
Thos. J. Campbell, Jas. W. Worldridge.

M. L. Dismukes.

Recorded Oct. Term 1827.

RUCKER

1. PETER¹ RUCKER who died in Orange County, Virginia, January 1743, was the first of this family in America of whom we have a record. Peter Rucker resided in what is now Spottsylvania County, Virginia, before 1720. Spottsylvania County was formed from Essex, King William, and King and Queen Counties in 1720, and Orange County was formed from Spottsylvania in 1734.¹

Peter Rucker's will was dated in Orange County, Va., 18 Jan. 1743 and was probated 23 Feb. 1743.

Children:

2. I. JOHN, m. Susannah ——.
 - II. THOMAS, m. Elizabeth ——.
 - III. WILLIAM.
 - IV. JAMES.
 - V. EPHRAIM.
 - VI. MARGARET, m. Isaac Tinsley.
 - VII. ANN, m. Shem Cook.
 - VIII. ELIZABETH, m. —— Pearce.
 - IX. MARY, m. William Offal.
2. JOHN² RUCKER (*Peter*¹) died in Orange County, Virginia, June 1742, previous to his father, and is not mentioned in his father's will made later. However, Peter Rucker, his father, mentions in his will a daughter Mary, wife of William Offal. John Rucker, 6 Feb. 1730 deeded to his sister, Mary Rucker, and her husband, William Offal, 100 acres in Spottsylvania County for love and affection.² This clearly proves that John Rucker was the son of Peter Rucker.

John Rucker bought and sold several tracts of land in Spottsylvania County. His first transaction was the purchase of 100 acres 22 May 1725 from James Taylor. Deed was to "John Rucker of King & Queen County."

In 1727 John Rucker patented 1,977 acres in Spottsylvania County. He together with John Lightfoot established St. Marks

¹Spottsylvania Deed Book A.
Spottsylvania Deed Book B.

Parish (Episcopal) in 1731. Scott in his *History of Orange County* says "John Lightfoot and John Rucker were ordered to pitch on a place near some good spring." This is said to be the old church near Ruckersville in the County of Greene. John Rucker was a vestryman and appears to have been an influential member of this church.

John Rucker was also a Captain in the Colonial Militia for Orange County in 1740.³ His will was dated Orange County 11 June 1742 and was probated 28 July 1742.

Children born in Orange County, Va.:

- I. PETER, m. Elizebeth—
 - II. JOHN, m. Elinor—
 - III. AMBROSE, m. Mary—
 3. IV. BENJAMIN, m. Elixabeth—
 - V. RUEBEN.
 - VI. ISAAC.
 - VII. ANTHONY.
 - VIII. SARAH, m. Alexander Mart.
 - IX. WINIFRED, m. John Lec.
 - X. MILDRED, m. Stephen Ham.
 - XI. PHOEBE, m. James Morton.
 - XII MARGARET, m.—Smith.
3. BENJAMIN³ RUCKER (*John,² Peter¹*) was born in Orange County, Va., possibly about 1730, and died in Amherst County, Va., 1810. The land on the James River willed to him by his father appears to have been located in what was afterwards Amherst County (established 1761) to which County Benjamin Rucker moved some time prior to the Revolution.

He was a planter and an attorney at law and was at one time High Sheriff of Amherst County. He and his brother Ambrose were justices in Amherst⁴ and were also trustees of the Warminister Academy.⁵ Benjamin Rucker was a vestryman of Ruckers or St. Matthews Church in Lexington Parish in 1779.⁶ He was also a soldier in the Revolution.⁷ His will was dated Amherst County, Va., 20 June 1808 and probated in that county 22 Feb. 1810. His personal property was divided among seven children each child receiving \$3,340.56.⁸

³ Scott's History of Orange County.

⁴ Cabells and their Kin.

⁵ Hennings Statutes, Vol. XIII.

⁶ Meades Vol. II, p. 58.

⁷ McAllister's Revolutionary Militia of Virginia.

⁸ Amherst Will Book 5, p. 18.

Children born in Amherst County, Va.:

4. I. JAMES, m. Nancy Read.
5. II. THOMAS, m. Sally Read.
- III. GIDEON, m. Joyce Read.
- IV. BENNETT, m. Johanna Read.
- V. LUCY, m. ——— McDaniels.
- VI. MILLY, m. ——— Brown.
- VII. SOPHIA, m. ——— Burruss.

4. JAMES⁴ RUCKER (*Benjamin*,³ *John*,² *Peter*¹) was born in Amherst County, Va., 1758, and died in Rutherford County, Tenn., 10 Sept. 1819. He married first 31 May 1781, Euphan Tate, daughter of Henry Tate of Bedford County, Va., and second Nancy Read in Bedford County, 31 Jan. 1788, daughter of William Read. James Rucker and his three brothers married four Read sisters (see READ).

These four brothers moved to Rutherford County, Tenn., about 1794. James Rucker served on the first jury of Rutherford County in 1804 and was appointed the first cotton inspector for the County. Nancy Read Rucker died 3 Nov. 1845.

Children by first wife:

- I. HENRY TATE, m. Nancy Kavanaugh in Bedford County 1807.
- II. ELIZABETH, m. Samuel Donelson, brother of Mrs. Andrew Jackson in 1801.
- III. LUCINDA, m. Simon Miller in 1802.
- IV. JONATHAN, m. Polly S. Read in 1807.

Children by second wife:

6. V. JAMES, b. 25 Dec. 1788; m. Lucy Bedford.
 - VI. BENJAMIN.
 - VII. WILLIAM R., m. Susan Childress, sister of Mrs. James K. Polk.
 - VIII. SAMUEL R.
 - IX. JOANNA, m. John Price 1807.
 - X. WESTERN TERRITORY.
 - XI. JOHN WYATT.
 - XII. JOSEPH.
 - XIII. ROBERT.
 - XIV. JOYCE.
5. THOMAS⁴ RUCKER (*Benjamin*,³ *John*,² *Peter*¹) was born in Amherst County, Va., about 1760 and died in Rutherford County, Tenn., about 1830. He married Sallie Read in Bedford County, Va.,

3 Jan. 1793, daughter of William Read (see READ). He moved to Rutherford County, Tenn., about 1794 and lived on the road between Murfreesboro and Jefferson. His place came within one vote of being made the county seat instead of Murfreesboro.⁹

He was one of the commissioners appointed to divide Rutherford County into Civil districts and was one of the first judges of Rutherford County. The first Court in Rutherford County met at his house 3 Jan. 1804 and was presided over by him.

Children born in Rutherford County:

- I. SAMUEL C.
- II. THOMAS, m. ——. Children: Edmund, Thomas, Gideon, Benjamin, Isabella, Elmera.
7. III. EDMUND, m. Louise Winchester.
6. JAMES⁵ RUCKER (*James*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *John*,² *Peter*¹) was born in Amherst County, Va., 25 Dec. 1788, and died in Rutherford County, Tenn., 27 Sept. 1850. He married, 12 June 1811, Lucy Bedford, born 5 Nov. 1790, died 1822, daughter of Col. Thomas Bedford. He married the second time Mary Johns. James Rucker was a planter and resided in Rutherford County.

Children by first wife:

- I. MARY, b. 18 May 1812; m. Baxter Ragsdale.
8. II. ROBERT BEDFORD, b. 21 Dec. 1818; m. Mary Harrison.
- III. JAMES B., b. 4 Jan. 1816; d. a soldier in Mexican War.
- IV. SAMUEL, b. 1820; m. Mary Hall.

Children by second wife:

- V. LUCY, m. Dr. Smith.
- VI. JOYCE, m. Connally.
7. EDMUND⁵ RUCKER (*Thomas*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *John*,² *Peter*¹) was born in Rutherford County, Tenn., and died Nov. 1861 in Dayton, Marengo County, Alabama. He married Louise Winchester, daughter of General James Winchester. (See WINCHESTER.) He was a physician and resided in Rutherford County, Tenn.

Children born in Rutherford County:

- I. JOSEPHINE, m. Oliver Bennett Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
- II. MAPIAH, m. James York.
- III. NAPOLEON, died young.
- IV. OLIVER, died young.

⁹ Goodspeed's History of Tennessee.

9. VI. EDMUND WINCHESTER, b. 22 July 1835; m. (1) Mary Woodfin, (2) Mary T. Bentley.
10. VI. ALEXANDER C., b. 7 Dec. 1842; m. Anna M. Stults.
VII. SARAH, m. Charles Oayle.
8. ROBERT BEDFORD⁶ RUCKER (*James,⁵ James,⁴ Benjamin,³ John,² Peter¹) was born near Murfreesboro, Rutherford County, Tenn., 21 Dec. 1818, and died near Athens, Limestone County, Ala., 26 March 1887. He married, 25 Feb. 1845, Mary Harrison, born 12 Jan. 1822 in Rutherford County, died 24 Dec. 1866 in Bedford County, Tenn., daughter of Sophia (Shapard) and Joshua Harrison. He was a physician and resided in Rutherford and Bedford Counties in Tennessee, but later moved to Limestone County, Alabama.*

Children born in Tennessee:

- I. JAMES JOSHUA, b. 15 Nov. 1846; m. Minnie Jenkins.
 - II. SOPHIA, b. 14 Dec. 1848; m. Joseph B. Bates.
 - III. LUCY, b. 24 Dec. 1849; m. John T. Wells.
11. IV. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. 25 Jan. 1861; m. Blanche Dorman.
V. FANNIE, b. 16 Dec. 1862; m. Howard H. Wiles.
9. EDMUND WINCHESTER⁶ RUCKER (*Edmund,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Benjamin,³ John,² Peter¹) was born in Rutherford County, Tenn., five miles north of Murfreesboro near Stones River, 22 July 1835. He married, 11 Nov. 1873, Mary Woodfin of Marion, Ala., who died April 1883. He married second time, 30 Nov. 1886, Mary T. Bentley of Maury County, Tenn.*

General Rucker served throughout the Civil War in General Forrest's Cavalry, taking part in many important engagements. He was Colonel of a Cavalry regiment at the Battle of Nashville, where he lost his left arm, and was brevetted a Brigadier General for distinguished services. He is engaged in operating coal and iron mines and resides in Birmingham, Alabama.

Children born in Marion, Ala.:

- I. LOUISE WINCHESTER, m. Walter C. Agee. Children: Edmund Rucker, Walter C., Louise, Elizabeth, George Bentley.
 - II. MARY, m. Dr. Geo. H. Stubbs. Children: Edmund Rucker, George H.
 - III. EDMUND WINCHESTER, m. (1) Lora Lewis; (2) Lillian Hill.
10. ALEXANDER C.⁶ RUCKER (*Edmund,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Benjamin,³ John,² Peter¹) was born 7 Dec. 1842 at Lebanon, Wilson County, Tenn. He married, October 1877, Anna M. Stults, born 16 Aug. 1857 at*

Martinsville, Henry County, Va., daughter of Nancy (Wells) and William P. Stults. Mr. Rucker is a lawyer and resides in Louisville, Ky.

Children born in Louisville:

- i. EDMUND P., b. 11 July 1878; m. Laura Crider.
- ii. OLIVER HAZARD, b. 8 Nov. 1880; m. Edith Arms.
- iii. MAUD WINCHESTER, b. 29 Dec. 1886; m. Hanrus Gardner.
- iv. MABEL, b. 27 Nov. 1889; m. Lawrence C. Turnock.
- v. ANNABEL, b. 2 April 1897.

11. WILLIAM HARRISON⁷ RUCKER (*Robert Bedford*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *John*,² *Peter*¹) was born in Bedford County, Tenn., 25 Jan. 1861. He married, 24 Feb. 1887, at Lawrenceburg, Dearborn County, Indiana, Blanche Dorman, born 11 June 1870, daughter of Geneva (Jordan) and Frances Riley Dorman. To Mr. Rucker is due credit for the collection of most of this data pertaining to the Rucker Family. He resides in Itta Bena, Miss., and is proprietor of the Itta Bena "Times."

Children:

- i. JAMES DORMAN, b. 29 Jan. 1888; m. Paulina Bowman.
- ii. ROBERT BEDFORD, b. 24 Feb. 1890.
- iii. ELEANOR, b. 7 Mar. 1901.
- iv. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 22 Sept. 1911.

WILL OF PETER RUCKER

ORANGE COUNTY, Va., 1742.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, Peter Rucker of Saint Marks Parish in the County of Orange planter being weak in body but of perfect mind and memory and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following: Imprimis I do order that all my just Debts and funeral charges be paid and satisfied.

ITEM: I lend unto my beloved wife Elisebeth Rucker all my estate both real and Personal During her natural life and after her Decease to be Devided in following maner.

ITEM: I give & bequeath unto my beloved Daughter Margrett Tinsley & my Son In Law Isack Tinsley, a negro boy named yorkshire to them & Their heirs for Ever.

ITEM: I give & bequeath to my beloved Son Ephriam Rucker a negro Girl named Fillis to him & his heirs for Ever.

ITEM: I give & bequeath to my beloved Daughter ann Cook & my son in Law Shem Cook an negrew girl named Jeney her & her incries to them & their heirs forever.

ITEM: I do Desire that all the Remainder of my Estate both real and personall after my wife Deceise as foresaid to be sold by my Ex. hereafter named at publikk auction to the highest bidder on six months Cridet for Current Money the Buyer giving Good Security and the money arising by Sale to be Equally Devided amongst my Beloved Children by name as foloweth Thomas Rucker, Elisabeth Pearce, William Rucker, Mary O'fell, James Rucker, Ephriam Rucker and Ann Cook and To their heirs forever and lastly I do Constitute and apoint my beloved Sons James Rucker & Ephriam Rucker to be my Whole and sole Executors of this my last will and Testament hereby revoking and Disanuling all others Testaments & wills by me made Confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 18 Day of January 1743.

Signed, sealed & Published in the presence of

Wm. Jackson

Wm. O'fell

Mich. Holt.

At a Court held for Orange County on Thursday ye 23 Day of Febry. 1743 The Last will & Testament of Peter Rucker Decd. being presented into Court by James Rucker & Ephriam Rucker Exrs. Thereun named and proved by the oaths of Wm. Jackson & Mich. Holt two of the Witnesses Thereto who also made oath that they saw Wm. O'fell sign the same as an Evidence and the sd. Exrs. having severally Taken the Oath of an Exr. and having Entered into bond with Mich. Holt, George Holt & Richerd Mauldin Junr. their Securities before their due Execution thereof Probate is Granted them & the sd. will together with the Bond was admitted to record.

TEST:

Jonath Gibson ClCur.

The above will of Peter Rucker is recorded in Orange Circuit Clerk's Office in Will Book No. 1, page 299.

A Copy.

Teste:

Clerk.

WILL OF JOHN RUCKER

ORANGE COUNTY.

WILL BOOK NO. 1, PAGE 248.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, John Rucker of Saint Marks Parish in the County of Orange, Planter, being weak in body but of perfect mind and memory and knowing that it is appointed for all men to die—do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following:

Imprimis I do order that all my just debts be paid and satisfied.

ITEM: I give to my well beloved wife Susannah Rucker four negroes namely Bristol, Tony, Doll, & Sue and one-third part of my household furniture and stock, horses excepted, one horse I give to my wife named Roger, the four mentioned negroes to remain my wife's no longer than her widowhood after to be sold and divided as the rest of my estate hereafter mentioned.

ITEM: I give to my son Peter Rucker the choice of my guns. I give to my son John one black horse called Oglesby and a gun the one choice after his brother.

ITEM: I give Thomas Wright Belfield one lot in Fredericksburg No. 5 to him and his heirs forever.

My desire is that one half of my land on the Branches of the James River may be sold by my executors for six months credit to the highest bidder, likewise my wagon and five horses and horskinds in the same manner to pay my debts. I likewise leave my dwelling house and land thereto adjoining to be sold at the direction of my executors if my debts can be complied with, if they can, the dwelling house and land to remain my wife's during her widowhood, if she marries to be sold by auction.

ITEM: I give to my well beloved sons Peter Rucker, John Rucker, Ambrose Rucker, Benjamin Rucker, Reuben Rucker, Isaac Rucker, Anthony Rucker, and to their heirs forever, one half of the land I hold on the branches of James River to be equally divided between the seven brothers, the rest of my estate I desire to be equally divided between my beloved children as follows, Peter Rucker, John Rucker, Sarah Rucker, Winifred Rucker, Ambrose Rucker, Benjamin Rucker, Reuben Rucker, Isaac Rucker, Anthony Rucker, Mildred Rucker, Pheby Rucker to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my daughter Margaret Smith one shilling sterling and lastly, I do constitute and appoint my beloved wife Susannah Rucker my Executor and my well beloved son Peter Rucker and my beloved friend George Taylor my whole and sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and annulling all other wills and testaments by me made. Confirming this to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this XI day of June 1742.

John Rucker. (Seal)

Signed and published in presence of

Rich Scay

John Hanshird

Rich Cross

Probated Friday, 28 July 1742.

WILL OF BENJAMIN RUCKER, 1810

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, Benjamin Rucker of Amherst County and State of Virginia, being weak in body but of sound mind and disposing memory to make and ordain this my last will and Testament, in manner and form following (viz.) I will and bequeath to my son James Rucker, all that tract of land lying in Campbell County lying on black water Creek near Lynchburg containing five hundred and sixty acres (be the same more or less) together with the following negroes, viz. Sall, Isaac, Abram, Isom (son of Jack) Mustapha and Cate, and their increase, likewise three hundred and Thirty one pounds, which he has Recd. at sundry times in actual cash and property to that amount, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I will and bequeath to my son, Thomas Rucker, all my lands on Stovalls Creek in Amherst County purchased of sundry persons containing Twelve hundred and sixty acres be the same more or less, together with the following negroes (viz.) Sam, Ally, Miny, Cely, Elijah and Edmund and their increase likewise Three hundred and twelve pounds which he the sd. Thomas Rucker has recd. at sundry times in actual cash or property to that amount to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I will and bequeath to my son Gideon Rucker the two tracts of land I hold on Rutledges Creek in Amherst County containing Three hundred and seventy two acres (be the same more or less) together with the following negroes (viz.) Gabriel, Frederick, Esther, Delphy, Agg and Pat likewise Three hundred and ninety six pounds in actual cash (or property to that amount) which the said Gideon Rucker has recd. at sundry times him and his heirs forever. N. B. The words and their increase being omitted in the last Item through mistake, be it particularly understood that the increase of the sd. negroes are Bequeathed to the sd. Gideon Rucker and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I will and bequeath to my daughter Lucy McDaniel the following negroes (viz.) Annicha, David, Mary, Sandy, Phebe and Murrah and their increase likewise five hundred and eighty nine pounds in actual cash which she has recd. at sundry times (or property to that amount) to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I will and Bequeath to my daughter Milly Brown the following negroes (viz.) Nan, Dick, Gilbert, Phillis, and Dover and their increase likewise Eighty eight pounds in actual cash (or property to that amount) which the sd. Milly Brown has recd. to her and her heirs forever. And I further will and bequeath to my said daughter in addition to the sum already recd. Two hundred pounds, which sd. sum is all she is to receive being thereby excluded from a participation of any division which by virtue of this will may be made amongst my Legatees from my Division of my estate.

ITEM: I will and bequeath to my daughter Sophia Burruss the following negroes (viz.) Caleb, Major, Betty, Letty, Neccy and their increase likewise Five hundred and forty pounds in actual Cash or property to that amount which she has recd. to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I will and bequeath to my son Bennett Rucker all the Lands whereon I now live containing Seven hundred and fifty acres (be the same more or less) likewise the following negroes (viz.) Will, Sandy, Amy and her children and Rith and their increase to him and his heirs forever, likewise all the stock, Horses, Hogs, Sheep and Cattle, Household Furniture of every kind and plantation utensils, estimated at four hundred pounds also Seventy six pounds which he has recd. in actual cash to him and his heirs forever.

I will and bequeath to my daughters Lucy McDaniel, Milly Brown and Sophia Burruss in addition to the above Bequeath to them One hundred and forty one pounds each which sd. sums they have already recd.

ITEM: I further will and devise that the balance of my estate consisting of negroes, as also the monies due me by Bond or otherwise may be divided

amongst my Legatees (to-wit) James Rucker, Thomas Rucker, Gideon Rucker, Lucy McDaniel, Sophia Burruss and Bennett Rucker in such manner that the deficiencies now existing among my sd. Legatees, according to the above statements may be made good and the balance then remaining equally divided so that each Legatees part may be equal, and I further desire that the negroes (if possible) may be divided in such manner that they remain in the family. I also will and desire that if unfortunately any misunderstanding should arise between any of my sd. Legatees respecting this my last will and Testament in order to prevent vexious and expensive lawsuits I desire that each of the contending parties shall choose a respectable, discreet person as arbitrator who in case of disagreeing shall choose another such person as an umpire whose opinion or opinions shall be as binding as if determined in any court of the United States of America.

And finally I appoint my sons James Rucker, Thomas Rucker and Gideon Rucker executors to this my last will and Testament.

In witness thereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this twentieth day of June 1808.

BENJAMIN RUCKER. (Seal)

Signed, sealed and acknowledged as his last will and Testament in presence of

Jno. Coony
Richard Rucker
Armistead Rucker
Anthony Rucker

Whereas it is suggested that from the phraseology of my last will and Testament bearing date the twenty-fifth day of June, one thousand eight hundred and eight certain expressions therein contained are rendered somewhat ambiguous which may become the source of future contention, contrary to my most earnest wish and desire, and as some of my children have received since the signing and sealing of the Testament and last will aforesaid, considerable sums in addition to those therein mentioned NOW IN ORDER as much as possible to remove every source of contention I do by these presents annex this codicil to my sd. last will and Testament, as explanatory and amendatory thereto as follows (to-wit) Imprimis. It is my will and desire as my daughter Milly Brown hath already recd. one hundred and twelve pounds in part of her legacy bequeathed in my sd. last will and Testament, that she shall receive in addition thereto eighty eight pounds more and that she is not at my decease to receive anything in addition to what she has already recd except the eighty eight pounds above mentioned. Imprimis. My son James having already recd one hundred pounds in cash, it is my will and desire that he should stand chargeable therewith and at my decease it is my will and desire that all the monies which I may have on hand as well as all monies which may be due me, and all my crops which may be on hand should be equally divided between my sons James, Thomas, Gideon and Bennett, and my daughters Lucy and Siphia, deducting from my son James portion the one hundred pounds above mentioned.

In witness thereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the tenth day of November one thousand eight hundred and nine.

BENJAMIN RUCKER. (Seal)

In presence of

Ruben Norvell

Nelson C. Dawson Junr.

Anthony Rucker

Rueben Rucker

The foregoing is a true copy of the will of Benjamin Rucker, deceased, as recorded in the Clerk's Office of Amherst County, in Will Book "A," pages 1, 2, and 3.

TESTE:

Clerk of Circuit Court of Amherst Co. Va.

February 22, 1910.

WATT

1. DAVID WATT, born in Scotland, came to this country about 1750 and married ——. He paid taxes on 240 acres of land in 1765.¹ He and two of his sons were soldiers in the Revolution. David Watt Sr., David Watt Jr., and John Watt enlisted in 1777 in the Lower Oxford Company, of which company David Hays was captain and James Fulton first lieutenant.² This company was with General Washington when he crossed the Delaware and surprised the British at Trenton in which engagement John Watt and James Fulton were wounded.³

Children:

- I. SUSAN, m. Faulkner.
 - II. MARTHA, m. Robert Cunningham.
 - III. DAVID, d. unm.
 - IV. ELIZABETH, m. Samuel Cobean.
 2. V. JOHN, m. Elizabeth Colvin.
2. JOHN² WATT (*David*¹) born in Chester County, Penn., married Elizabeth Colvin, daughter of Robert Colvin Sr.

Robert Colvin Sr. and his son Robert Jr. were soldiers in the Lower Oxford Company, and took part in the Battle of Trenton.²

John Watt was granted 500 acres of land in West Virginia for his service as a soldier.³

Children by first wife born in Chester County:

- I. SUSAN, m. James Hutchison, son of Samuel. (See HUTCHISON.)
- II. ESTHER, m. James Watt.
- III. ELIZABETH, m. James Hutchison, son of James Hutchison and wife Elizabeth Fulton.
- IV. MARTHA, m. Joseph Fulton.

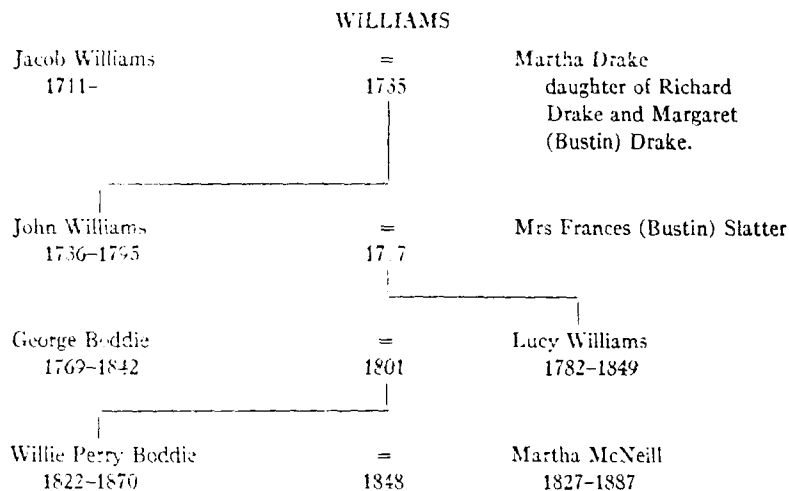
Children by second wife born in Chester County:

- V. FANNIE, m. David Hutchison.
- VI. MARGARET, m. Samuel Antsein.
- VII. CHARLOTTE, m. James Wilson.
- VIII. AMY, m. Nathan Thompson.
- IX. MAY, m. Joseph Miller Thompson.

¹ Penn. Records, Third Series, Vol. XI, p. 36.

² Penn. Records, Fifth Series, Vol. V, p. 324.

³ Fulton Family History.



JACOB WILLIAMS

1. JACOB¹ WILLIAMS was born about 1711 and resided in Southampton County, Va. He married about 1735 Martha Drake, daughter of Margaret and Richard Drake. (See DRAKE.)

Children born in Southampton County:

2.
 - i. JOHN, b. 1736; m. Mrs. Frances Slatter (née Bustin).
 - ii. JAMES.
 - iii. JERRY.
 - iv. MATTHEW.
 - v. MARY.
 - vi. MARTHA, m. (1) Mr. Pitts; (2) Christopher Bustin.
 - vii. MARGARET, m. Edmund Brouch.

2. JOHN² WILLIAMS (*Jacob¹*) was born about 1736 in Isle of Wight County, Va., later called Southampton County, and died in Halifax County, N. C., 1795. He married Mrs. Frances Slatter (née Bustin) of Halifax County, in 1767. John Williams resided in the southern part of Halifax County, and was a Major during the Revolutionary War. According to an old letter he was in charge

of a regimental commissary with the rank of Major.¹ He made his will 11 September 1794; same was probated in 1795.

Children born in Halifax County:

3.
 - i. MARY ANN, b. about 1768; m. (1) Wm. Battle. (See BATTLE.) (2) William Arrington.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1770; m. Shed Flewellen of Nash County and later moved to Warren County, Ga., where she died in 1844, leaving a large estate.
 - iii. SALLIE, b. 12 Dec. 1772; m. Thomas Turner Persons, 1774.
 - iv. NICHOLAS, b. 1774; m. Miss Baker of Warren County, Ga., and died without issue.
4.
 - v. FRANCES, b. 1776; m. John Hodges Drake.
 - vi. MARTHA, m. Neol Pitts.
 - vii. LUCY, b. 15 March 1782; } Twins m. George Boddie. (See BODDIE.)
 - viii. REBECCA, b. 15 March 1782; } m. Alexander Sorsby.
3. MARY ANN³ WILLIAMS (*John,² Jacob¹*) born in Halifax County, N. C. 1768, married first William Battle of Nash County (for her Battle children see BATTLE family). William Battle died December 1802 and his widow married again General William Arrington December 1804. She died in 1816.

Children by her second husband:

6.
 - i. ANNE ARRINGTON, b. 1805; m. Peyton Randolph Tunstall.
 - ii. NICHOLAS WILLIAMS ARRINGTON, b. 25 Dec. 1807; m. 15 Apr. 1827, Temperance Arrington Drake and had seven children.
4. FRANCES³ WILLIAMS (*John,² Jacob¹*) was born in Halifax County, N. C., in 1776 and married John Hodges Drake. She died in Nashville, N. C. Major John H. Drake died in Auburn, Ala., 11 December 1858, aged 93 years.

Children:

- i. MARTHA JOANNA DRAKE, m. Arrington.
 - ii. NICHOLAS JOHN DRAKE.
7.
 - iii. JOHN HODGES DRAKE, m. Miss Williams.
 - iv. ELIZA HODGES DRAKE, died in infancy.
 - v. FRANCES MARIA DRAKE, m. Flewellen.
 - vi. CAROLINA DRAKE.
 - vii. MARTHA ANN LOUISE DRAKE, m. Major White. (No Issue.)
5. REBECCA³ WILLIAMS (*John,² Jacob¹*) was born in Halifax County, N. C., 1782, and died in Greene County, Ala., 14 November 1861. She married, 21 February 1799, Alexander Sorsby of Nash County, N. C. Mr. Sorsby died 3 May 1818, aged 47 years, at his resi-

¹Revolutionary army accounts, Vol. 12, Sect. of State of N. C.

dence on Swift Creek, Nash County, six miles from Falls of the Tar River. Rebecca Williams Sorsby married the second time in 1821 E. D. Whitehead of Nash County, N. C.

Children by first husband born in Nash County:

- I. SAMUEL WILLIAMS SORSBY; d. aged 6 months.
- II. ALEXANDER WILLIAMS SORSBY, b. 16 Jan. 1802; m. Jane C. Dowsing, 18 June 1829. He died in Choctaw County, Ala., 5 Mar. 1853. She died in Birmingham, Ala., 5 Mar. 1877. Children: Ann, Elizabeth, Mary Eliza, William Alexander, Catharine Rebecca, Thomas Battle, Nicholas Clinton, Amanda J., Virginia Henrietta.
- III. BATTLE AUGUSTUS SORSBY, b. 6 Oct. 1803; m. Elvira Cook. (No Issue.)
- IV. JOHN TAYLOR SORSBY, b. 11 June 1807; d. unm.
- V. STEPHEN STANHOPE SORSBY, b. 14 Oct. 1809; d. 17 Mar. 1859.
- VI. WILLIAM CLINTON SORSBY, b. 12 Dec. 1812; d. 1 Dec. 1853.
- VII. THOMAS JEFFERSON SORSBY, b. 20 June 1815; d. 16 Nov. 1899.
8. VIII. NICHOLAS TURNER SORSBY, b. 13 May 1817; m. Ann Hill.
6. ANNE⁴ ARRINGTON (*Mary Ann Williams*,³ *John*,² *Jacob*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 1805, and married Peyton Randolph Tunstall (see BARKER) of Virginia in 1822. She died in Nash County, N. C., in 1825. Dr. Peyton Randolph Tunstall died in Alabama many years afterwards.

Children born in Nash County:

9. I. VIRGINIA CAROLINE TUNSTALL, b. 17 Jan. 1823; m. (1) C. C. Clay; (2) David Clifton.
- II. MARY ANN TUNSTALL; died in infancy.
7. JOHN HODGES⁴ DRAKE (*Frances Williams*,³ *John*,² *Jacob*¹) married Miss Williams of Pitt County, N. C., in 1828.

Children:

- I. JOHN RICHARD DRAKE, b. 1829; died 1858.
- II. SUSAN FRANCES DRAKE, b. 1833; m. Linn B. Sanders (nine children).
- III. NICHOLAS CALVIN DRAKE, b. 1836; died in infancy.
- IV. WILLIAM FRANKLIN DRAKE, b. 1840.
- V. ROBERT WILLIAMS DRAKE, b. 1842; m. Hattie Osborn.
- VI. JOHN HODGES DRAKE, b. 19 Mar. 1845; m. (1) Mary Dowell; (2) Mollie Jones.
- VII. JESSE WALLACE DRAKE, b. 23 Mar. 1847; m. Rose Pear.
10. VIII. CAROLINE E. DRAKE, b. 24 July 1850; m. William J. Samford.
8. NICHOLAS TURNER⁴ SORSBY (*Rebecca*³ *Williams*, *John*,² *Jacob*¹) was born in North Carolina, 13 May 1817, and died in Alabama, 22 Feb. 1868. He was married 22 Feb. 1855 to Ann Hill of Eutaw, Ala.

Children born in Green County, Ala.:

11. I. EUGENIA REBECCA SORSBY, b. 4 Sept. 1859; m. Robert Jemison.
9. VIRGINIA CAROLINA⁵ TUNSTALL (*Anne Arrington*,⁴ *Mary Ann Williams*,³ *John*,² *Jacob*¹) was born in Nash County, N. C., 1823. She married Clement Claiborne Clay, son of Governor C. C. Clay and wife Susanna Withers of Huntsville, Ala., at the home of her aunt, Mrs. Henry Watkins Collier, in Tuscaloosa, Ala., 3 Feb. 1843. Clement Claiborne Clay represented Alabama in the United States Senate before the Civil War and resigned when Alabama seceded from the Union. He died 2 Jan. 1882. Mrs. Clay married again 27 Nov. 1887, David Clopton, Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of Alabama. He died in 1890. Mrs. Clay-Clopton died in 1914, at which time she was President of the Daughters of the Confederacy.

10. CAROLINE E.⁵ DRAKE (*John Hodges Drake*,⁴ *Frances Williams*,³ *John*,² *Jacob*¹) was born 24 July 1850. She married William J. Samford of Auburn, Ala. Mr. Samford was one of the Trustees of the University of Alabama, a Representative in Congress and was elected Governor of Alabama in 1900. He died soon after his inauguration as Governor.

Children:

- I. WILLIAM HODGES SAMFORD, b. 7 Aug. 1866; m. Kate Park.
- II. THOMAS DRAKE SAMFORD, b. 2 Nov. 1868; m. Louisa Wescott.
- III. JAMIE SAMFORD, b. 10 Oct. 1870; m. Silas A. Dowell.
- IV. RICHARD LEWIS SAMFORD, b. 12 Jan. 1873; m. Mella Echols Bridges.
- V. SUSAN GEORGE SAMFORD, b. 25 Aug. 1875; m. James Oscar Smith.
- VI. CARNE E. SAMFORD, b. 10 Apr. 1879.
- VII. CRAWFORD A. SAMFORD, b. 2 Aug. 1884; d. 25 Apr. 1885.
- VIII. WALTER ROBERT SAMFORD, b. 6 June 1886.
- IX. MARY KATHERINE SAMFORD, b. 17 Feb. 1890.
11. EUGENIA REBECCA⁵ SORSBY (*Nicholas Turner Sorsby*,⁴ *Rebecca Williams*,³ *John*,² *Jacob*¹) was born in Greene County, Ala., 4 Sept. 1859. She was married 25 Oct. 1876 to Robert Jemison of Tuscaloosa, Ala., son of Elizabeth (Patrick) and William Jemison. Mr. Jemison moved to Birmingham, Ala., where he became the first President of the Birmingham Street Railway System.

Children:

- I. ROBERT SORSBY JEMISON, b. 28 Feb. 1878; m. 12 Nov. 1901, Virginia Earle Walker, b. 18 Nov. 1878, daughter of Virginia Taylor (Mudd) and William Augustus Walker of Elyton, Ala. Children: Virginia, b. 12 Sept. 1902; Robert, b. 8 Jan. 1906; William Walker, b. 30 June 1907.
- II. JOHN SNOW JEMISON, b. 1 Oct. 1880; m. 16 Apr. 1906, Margaret Adelaide Pickman of San Francisco. Children: Margaret, b. 10 Feb. 1907; John Snow, b. 5 Mar. 1908; Leonard, b. 6 July 1910; Helen, b. 26 Aug. 1914.
- III. ANNE HILL JEMISON, b. 24 Dec. 1882; m. 1 Nov. 1904, Allen Harvey Woodward of Birmingham, Ala., son of Martha Burt (Metcalf) and Joseph Hersey Woodward of Pittsburgh, Pa. Children: Eugenia Jemison, b. 24 Dec. 1905; Martha Burt, b. 20 Feb. 1907; Anne Jemison, b. 13 Feb. 1909; Joseph Hersey, b. 28 Apr. 1912.
- IV. ELIZABETH PATRICK JEMISON, b. 9 Aug. 1885; m. 11 Dec. 1907, Dr. Lewis Coleman Morris, son of Matilda (Coleman) and Edward Watts Morris. Children: Edward Watts, b. 13 Sept. 1908; Lewis Coleman, b. 24 Sept. 1911; Elizabeth Jemison, b. 25 Mar. 1913.
- V. SORSBY JEMISON, b. 11 Nov. 1887.
- VI. ELBERT S. JEMISON, b. 7 June 1892.
- VII. RICHARD WILMER JEMISON, b. 4 June 1894; d. 23 Nov. 1902.

WILL OF JOHN WILLIAMS

HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C.

WILL BOOK 3, PAGE 246.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, John Williams of the County of Halifax, State of N. C. being of sound disposing mind and memory, do make, ordain, publish and declare this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all others in manner and form following, to-wit. Imprimis, I give and bequeath to my two children Nicholas Williams and Sally Williams a tract of land bought of D. Mede and another tract near Mr. Pelley to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my three daughters, Polly Battle, Elizabeth Ellen and Francis Drake, a tract of land lying on Gideons Swamp, the land covered by two deeds of sale from Douglas and Smith, a tract now known by the name of Lewry Hill land and another known by the name of the Road land to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my two daughters Rebecca and Lucy Williams a tract of land known by the name of the Piny Woods in Nash County to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Francis Drake, three negroes to-wit Cabet, Marca and Isaac, also two rows of calves, a beef, to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my son, Nicholas Williams, three negroes, Frank, Isham and Patience, also seven cows and calves or their value in other cattle, a bed and furniture to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my daughter, Sally Williams, three negroes, Great Davy, Phillips and Priss her child, a bed furniture and seven cows and calves, or their value in other cattle and one of the best horses to be allotted by the Executor to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give unto my daughter, Lucy Williams, three negroes, Ned, Cjkey and Leonard, a bed, furniture, seven cows and calves or their value in other cattle and one of the best horses to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give unto my daughter, Martha Pitts, a tract of land she now lives on, also the mapsangell land, twelve head of cattle now in her possession; also five negroes, Sarah, Pen, Joe, Duval and Nelson to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give unto my daughter, Elizabeth Ellen, two negroes, Priss and Daisy, now in her possession, to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM: I give and bequeath to my eight children, Elizabeth, Polly, Martha, Nicholas, Sally, Francis, Rebecca and Lucy, all the rest and residue of my estate except the negroes that are not particularly specified, and I do hereby declare that the said negroes that are not especially given in the above premises shall be equally divided between my children aforesaid, Martha Pitts excepted, and it is my further desire that if either of my four children (to-wit) Nicholas, Sally, Rebecca or Lucy should die without heirs, the property belonging to the said children shall be equally divided amongst the surviving children to them and their heirs forever.

I do hereby constitute and appoint my son Nicholas Williams and my son-in-laws Noel Pitts and John H. Drake Executors of this my last will and testament, whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 11th day of September in the year of our Lord, 1794.

JOHN WILLIAMS.

Teste:

John Bustin,
William Perkins,
Delilah Drake

Probated Feb. session 1795.

SOLOMON WILLIAMS

I. SOLOMON WILLIAMS was the son of Elizabeth (Alston) and Samuel Williams of Edgecombe County, North Carolina. Elizabeth Alston was daughter of John Alston (see ALSTON HISTORY). Samuel Williams was son of William Williams, who died in North Carolina in 1704.

Solomon Williams married Temperance Boddie, daughter of Mary (Bennett) and William Boddie (see BODDIE). He was a captain in the Revolutionary Army. He died 23 Aug. 1794.

Children:

- I. HENRY GUSTON, b. 24 May 1765; m. Lucy Tunstall.
 - II. WILLIAM, m. (1) Ruina Webb; (2) Elizabeth Kearney.
 - III. SAMUEL, m. (1) Mary Person; (2) Mary Eaton.
 - IV. ELIZABETH, m. Gen'l William Williams, her first cousin.
 - V. MARY, m. William Eaton.
 - VI. TEMPIE BODDIE, m. George Tunstall.
2. HENRY GUSTON² WILLIAMS (*Solomon*¹) was born 24 May 1765, and married 15 Aug. 1793 to Lucy Tunstall, born 22 May 1775, daughter of Betsy (Barker) and William Tunstall. (See BARKER.)

Children:

- I. SOLOMON, b. 23 Aug. 1794; m. Caroline Alston. (No children.)
 - II. WILLIAM TUNSTALL, b. 25 July 1796; d. 30 Nov. 1828.
 - III. LUCY BARKER, b. 30 Nov. 1798; m. Elijah Boddie Perry. (See PERRY.)
 - IV. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Feb. 1800; m. Samuel Perry. (See PERRY.)
 - V. HENRY GUSTON, b. 22 Apr. 1802; m. Elizabeth Arrington.
- 3.
- VI. MARY TEMPIE, b. 2 July 1804; m. Sterling Harwell Gee.
 - VII. MARIANA CAROLINE, b. 16 July 1806; m. Mark Harwell of Warren County, N. C., and moved to Alabama.
 - VIII. HARRIET R., b. 5 Feb. 1809; m. Landon Clanton.
 - IX. MARTHA LOUISA, b. 22 Feb. 1800; m. Charles J. Gee.
 - X. SAMUEL TUNSTALL, b. 22 Apr. 1813; d. unm.
 - XI. JOHN BUXTON, b. 23 July 1815; m. Temperance Hilliard (see HILLIARD).
Children: Lucy Tunstall, d. unm; James Hilliard, m. Susan Lyons; Henry Guston, killed at Malvern Hill; John Buxton, m. Carrie Peters; Solomon Buxton, m. Eva Thornton; Tempie Hilliard, m. John Dameron; Jonas Carr, m. (1) Martha Jones, (2) Mrs. Williams Egerton; Thomas Barker, m. Lucy Jerman; Buxton Boddie, m. Martha Alston.

3. MARY TEMPERANCE³ WILLIAMS (*Henry Guston*,² *Solomon*¹) born 2 July 1804, married Sterling Harwell Gee.

Children:

- I. ELIZABETH PETTAWAY GEE, b. 1834; m. Samuel Perry. (See PERRY.)
- II. MARY LOUISA GEE, b. 1836; m. John Alexander.
- III. CHARLES JAMES GEE, b. 1838; m. Tempie Williams Austin.
- IV. STERLING HARWELL GEE, Capt. C. S. A.; m. Sarah Bridgman Austin and was killed in Civil War. (No issue.)

WINCHESTER

1. WILLIAM¹ WINCHESTER, born in Westminster, England, about 1708, died near Westminster, Carroll County, Maryland, 2 Sept. 1790, was the first of this family in America. He arrived at Annapolis, 6 March 1729-30 in the ship "Hume," Capt. Daniel Russell, owned by William Black of London. He married Lydia Richards, born 1727, died 19 Feb. 1809.

William Winchester founded the town of Westminster in Carroll County, named after his birthplace in England. He was a soldier in Captain Thomas Norris' Company in the French-Indian War in 1757.¹

He had ten children, of whom we know the names of only three.²

Children born in Carroll County:

2. III. JAMES, b. 6 Feb. 1752; m. Susan Black.
 - v. GEORGE, b. 6 Mar. 1757; enlisted with his brother James as a private in the Third Maryland Regiment, was promoted to a lieutenancy in 1779 and served throughout the Revolution in many battles. He accompanied his brother James to Sumner County where he served as first major of cavalry for the Mero District. He was waylaid at the forks of the Hartsville and Scottsville Roads near Gallatin by some Indians, 9 July 1794, and was shot and scalped.
 - vi. WILLIAM, settled in Baltimore, Md.; m. and left a large family.
2. JAMES² WINCHESTER (*William*¹) was born in Carroll County, Maryland, 6 Feb. 1752, and died at "Cragfont," Sumner County, Tenn., 26 July 1826. He married Susan Black of Sumner County.

He enlisted in the Third Maryland Regiment, part of General Washington's Army in 1776. He was promoted for bravery on the field and was commissioned a lieutenant 27 May 1778.³ At the battle of Long Island, August 1776, while his company was assisting in covering Washington's retreat, he was wounded, taken prisoner, and endured a year of suffering in British prison ships off New York. He was then exchanged and rejoined his regiment in the South where it had been transferred to Gen'l Greene's com-

¹ Maryland Historical Magazine, Vol. VIII, p. 349.

² General Winchester papers with information no doubt pertaining to all his and his father's children are in the hands of a member of the Tennessee Historical Society.

³ Tennessee Historical Magazine, Vol. I.

mand. He was at the battles of Guilford Court House, Hobkirk's Mill, and Eutaw Springs. He was commissioned a Captain on 9 Feb. 1782, and was at the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. After the war he moved to Sumner County, Tenn., arriving in 1785, and shortly thereafter, in 1802, erected a large stone residence, "Cragfont," which still stands in good condition.

He was appointed a member of the North Carolina Convention of 1788, held at Hillsboro. In 1794 he was appointed by President Washington a member of the Legislative Council of the Territory South of the Ohio, which was composed of five members, among whom were Gen. John Sevier and Gen. Griffith Rutherford.

James Winchester was elected to the first State Senate in 1796 and was chosen Speaker of the Senate.

He was commissioned a Brigadier-General 8 April 1812, and was appointed to the command of the Army of the Northwest. He was defeated and captured by the greatly superior forces of General Proctor at the Battle of River Raisin. Upon his exchange he was given the command of the American Army at Mobile and was in charge there at the time of the British attack upon New Orleans.

After the war, General Winchester resigned from the army, 31 March 1815, and returned to "Cragfont."

He, together with Gen'l Andrew Jackson and Judge Overton, founded the city of Memphis. He was appointed by President Monroe a Commissioner to treat with the Chickasaw Indians relative to the boundary line between their nation and Tennessee. In June 1819 this line was surveyed and established by Gen'l Winchester. It later became the boundary between Tennessee and Mississippi.

Children born at "Cragfont," Sumner County, Tenn.:⁴

James, m. Mary House.

Louisa Orville, m. Edmund Rucker (see Rucker).

Maria, m. James N. Breedlove of New Orleans.

Selma, m. William Lord Roveson of New Orleans.

Caroline, m. Orville Shelby, of Lexington, Ky.

Almira, m. Colonel Alfred R. Wynne of Castalian Springs, Penn.

Helena, never married.

Marcus Brutus died in 1856.

Lucilius, m. Amanda Bledsoe, died prior to 1840.

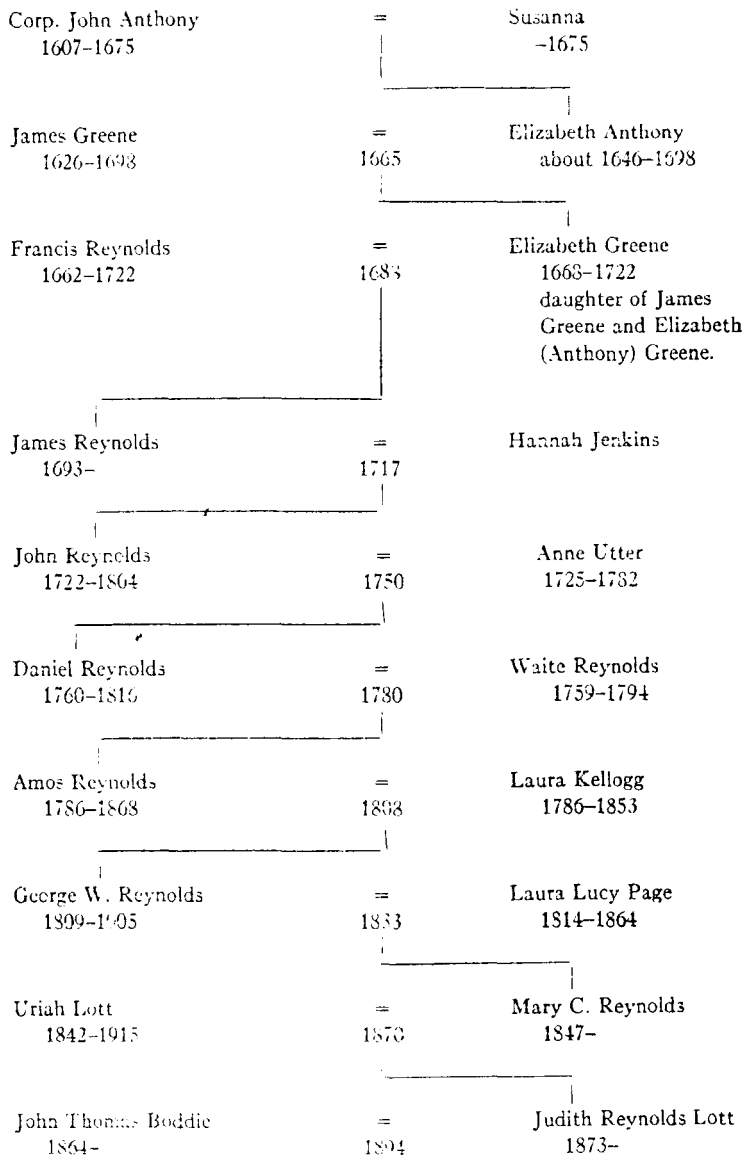
Valerius, m. Samuella Price, died prior to 1840.

George, m. Malvina Gaines, died in 1878.

Napoleon, died about 1825, unm.

⁴Order of birth not known.

ANTHONY



ANTHONY

I. CORP. JOHN¹ ANTHONY, born in England in 1607, came to this country in the "Hercules" in 1634, and was in Rhode Island 16 Mar. 1641. He was a Commissioner in 1661 and a Deputy 1666-72. He had a wife Susanna, who died before 1675 and he died 28 July 1675.

Their children were:

- I. JOHN, b. 1642; m. (1) Francis Wodell; (2) Susanna Albro.
- II. SUSANNA, b. abt. 1644; m. John Tripp.
- III. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1646; m. James Greene. (See GREENE.)
- IV. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1648; m. Mary Wait.
- V. ABRAHAM, b. abt. 1650; m. Alice Wodell

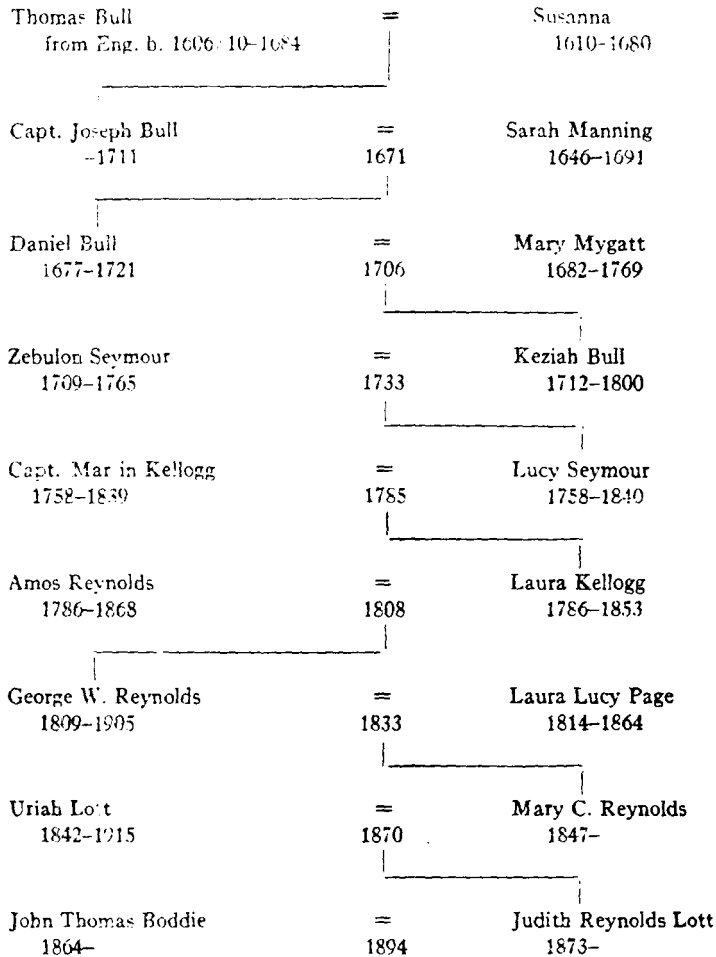
BUSECOT

I. PETER¹ BUSECOT, first appears in Boston, Mass., in 1636, unknown before 1643 to Hartford, Conn., and in 1648 was recorded as an inhabitant of Warwick, R. I., where he died about 1692; and his wife Mary, died about the same date.

They had children:

- I. ABIGAIL, m. Hugh Stone. (See STONE.)
- II. PETER, d. unmarried.
- III. MARY, m. Peter Spicer.

BULL



BULL

1. THOMAS¹ BULL born in England 1606-1610, came to this country in the "Hopewell," apparently 25 years of age, embarking at London in September 1635, was first of Boston or Cambridge, was one of the early settlers of Hartford, going there in 1636. "He was a brave soldier and served his new and adopted country with great bravery in the early Indian Wars against the first settlers of Connecticut."

He had a wife Susanna, who died in 1680, aged 70, and he died in 1684, said to have been 78 years of age at his decease.

Children:

- I. SUSANNE, m. Thomas Bruce.
 - II. ABIGAIL.
 - III. THOMAS, b. abt. 1646; m. Esther Cowles.
 - IV. MAJOR JONATHAN, b. 25 March 1649; m. Sarah Whiting.
 - V. DAVID, b. 9 Feb. 1650-51; m. Hannah Chapman.
2. VI. CAPT. JOSEPH, m. Sarah Manning.
- VII. RUTH, m. Andrew Bordman.
2. CAPT. JOSEPH² BULL (*Thomas*¹) married 11 April 1671, Sarah Manning, Cambridge, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1645-6, died about 1691, daughter of William and Dorothy Manning. Capt. Joseph Bull died March 1711-12.

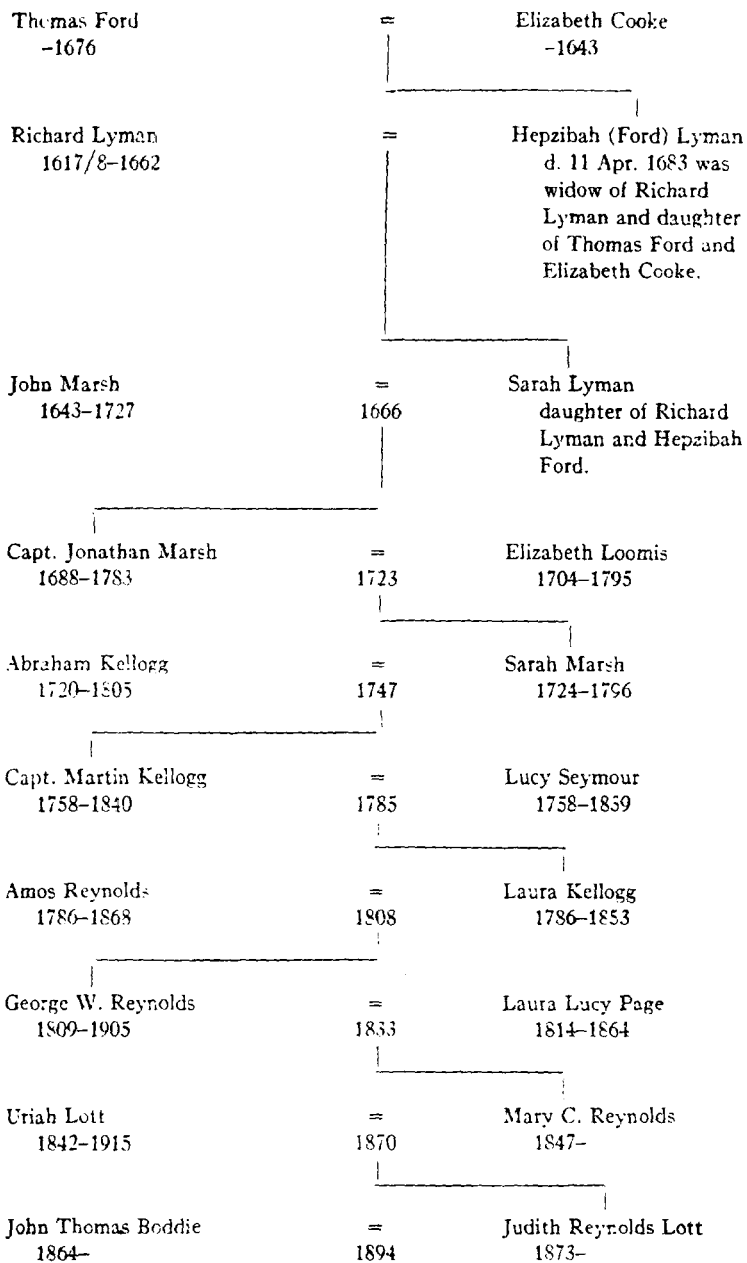
There children were:

- I. SARAH, b. 11 July 1672; d. young.
 - II. JOSEPH, b. 9 Aug. 1675.
3. III. DANIEL, b. 9 Nov. 1677; m. Mary Mygatt.
- IV. CALEB, b. 1 Feb. 1680; m. Elizabeth Bruce.
3. DANIEL³ BULL (*Capt. Joseph*², *Thomas*¹) born Hartford 9 Nov. 1677, died 23 Nov. 1721, married about 1705 or 6 Mary Mygatt, born 4 Dec. 1682, died 9 March 1769, daughter of Joseph Mygatt and Sarah Webster.

Children:

- I. DANIEL, b. 1709, d. 8 Nov. 1776.
- II. AARON, b. 1711.
- III. CALEB, m. Elizabeth Bruce.
- IV. MARY, m. Capt. Jonathan Seymour.
- V. KEZIAH, m. Zebulon Seymour. (See SEYMOUR.)
- VI. ISAAC, m. Eunice Gillett.
- VII. AMOS.
- VIII. SUSANNA.

FORD

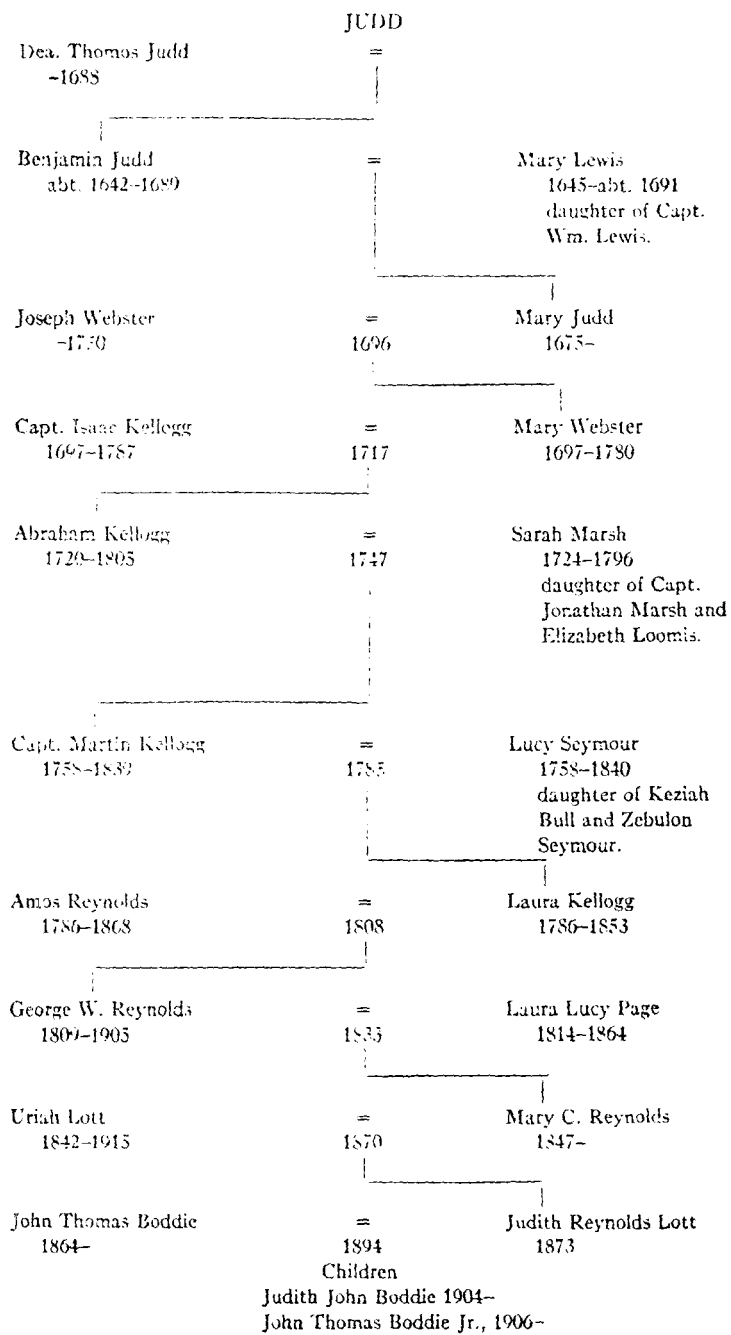


FORD

I. THOMAS¹ FORD came with his wife and children in the "Mary and John," which sailed from Plymouth, England, 20 March 1629-30, and after a passage of ten weeks arrived at Nantasket, 30 May 1630. He settled at Dorchester, 1630. He removed to Windsor, Conn., about 1636 and apparently lived "within the limits of Windsor" 11 Oct. 1669. He afterward removed to Northampton, Mass., where he died 9 Nov. 1676. He married (1) at Bridport, Dorsetshire, England, 19 June 1616, Elizabeth Cooke, who died in Windsor, 18 April 1643; (2) Mrs. Ann Scott.

He had four daughters by his first wife, as follows:

- I. JOANNA, bap. Bridport, Eng., 8 June 1617; m. Capt. Roger Clapp.
- II. ABIGAIL, bap. Bridport, Eng., 8 Oct. 1619; m. Elder John Strong.
- III. MARY, b. England; m. Major Aaron Cook.
- IV. HEFZIBAH, b. England; m. (1) Richard Lyman; (2) John Marsh.
(See LYMAN and MARSH.)



JUDD

1. DEA. THOMAS¹ JUDD came from England in 1633 or '34, settled at Cambridge, Mass., and was living there until 1636, in which year he removed to Hartford, Conn., but removed later to Farmington, probably about 1644, where he was one of the seven pillars of the church on its organization. He afterwards removed to Northampton, Mass., and died there 12 Nov. 1688.

The name of his first wife, who was the mother of his children, has not been found, but he married for a second wife Mrs. Clemence Mason, who died 22 Nov. 1696. He was a Deputy to the General Court 1647-1654; 1657-59; 1660-63; 1666; 1668; 1677-79.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH, m. 27 Dec. 1653 Samuel Loomis.
 - ii. WILLIAM, m. 30 Mar. 1658 Mary Steele.
 - iii. THOMAS, b. about 1638; m. Sarah Steele.
 - iv. JOHN, b. about 1640; m. Mary Hawkins.
 2. v. BENJAMIN, b. about 1642; m. Mary Lewis.
 - vi. MARY, b. about 1644; m. 1 Jan. 1663. Thomas Loomis.
 - vii. RUTH, b. about 1647; m. John Steele.
 - viii. PHILIP, b. about 1649; m. Hannah Loomis.
 - ix. SAMUEL, b. about 1651-3; m. Mariah Strong.
2. BENJAMIN² JUDD, born about 1642, lived in Farmington, and married Mary Lewis, born May, 1645, d. abt. 1691, daughter of Capt. William Lewis. He died in 1689, probably in October.

His children were:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 21 Aug. 1668, d. young.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 1671; m. Susanna North.
- iii. MARY, b. 1675; m. Joseph Webster. (See WEBSTER.)
- iv. SARAH, b. 1677; m. Thomas Buck.
- v. HANNAH, bap. 13 Mar. 1681; m. Gershom Smith.
- vi. NATHANIEL, bap. 22 July 1683; m. and had 8 children.
- vii. ESTHER, bap. 14 Dec. 1686; m. Jonathan Webster.
- viii. JONATHAN, bap. 22 Sept. 1688; m. Hannah Biggers.

LEWIS OF MASSACHUSETTS

1. WILLIAM¹ LEWIS came from England in the "Leon" which arrived at Boston 16 Sept. 1632; was living there 6 Nov. following; belonged to the Braintree Company which in August 1632 removed from Braintree to Cambridge. He was in 1636 one of the earliest settlers of Hartford, and subsequently a founder of Hadley, Mass., where he was representative in 1662; he was a representative from Northampton in 1664. Prior to 29 Nov. 1677 he removed to Farmington, Conn., where he died 2 Aug. 1683; his wife Felix died in Hadley 17 April 1671.

They had one child:

2. 1. WILLIAM, m. (1) Mary Hopkins; (2) Mary Cheever.
2. WILLIAM² LEWIS (*William¹*) was in 1644 a resident of Farmington, and was the first recorder of the town on its incorporation in 1645, and he died there 18 Aug. 1690. He married (1) Mary Hopkins, probably daughter of William Hopkins of Stratford, Conn.; (2) 22 Nov. 1671 Mary Cheever.

His children by first wife were as follows:

- I. MARY, b. 6 May 1645; m. Benjamin Judd. (See JUDD.)
- II. PHELIP, bap. 13 Dec. 1646.
- III. SAMUEL, b. 18 Aug. 1648.
- IV. SARAH, b. abt. 1652; m. Samuel Boltwood.
- V. HANNAH, m. (1) Samuel Crow; (2) Daniel Marsh.
- VI. WILLIAM, bap. 15 March 1656; m. Phebe More.
- VII. FELIX, bap. 12 Dec. 1658; m. Thomas Selding.
- VIII. EBENEZER, m. Elizabeth ———.
- IX. JOHN, b. 15 May 1665; d. abt. 1694.
- X. JAMES, b. 10 July 1667.

Children by second wife:

- XI. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Oct. 1672, d. 1674.
- XII. EZEKIEL, b. 7 Nov. 1674; m. (1) Mary Breden; (2) Abigail Nileup.
- XIII. NATHANIEL, b. 1 Oct. 1676; m. (1) Abigail Ashley; (2) Thankful Lyman.
- XIV. ABIGAIL, b. 19 Sept. 1678; m. William Wadsworth.
- XV. JOSEPH, b. 15 March 1679.
- XVI. DANIEL, b. 16 July 1682.

LEWIS OF VIRGINIA

1. GEN. ROBERT LEWIS, of Brecon, Wales, b. 1607, sailed from Gravesend with his wife and two sons in the "Blessing," 1635, aged twenty-eight years. Settled in Gloucester Co., Virginia. Had a grant from the Crown of 33,333 $\frac{1}{3}$ acres from Charles 1st. Married Elizabeth—
2. JOHN LEWIS, b. in England, 1666, married Isabella Warner, daughter of Augustine Warner. They had seven children.
3. MAJOR JOHN LEWIS, b. 30 Nov. 1699, d. 1754. He married Frances Feilding, who died in 1731. Had three children.
4. COL. FEILDING LEWIS, b. 7 July 1725, d. 1781, m. two cousins. First wife Catherine Washington. Second wife, Betty Washington, sister of General George Washington. He removed to Fredericksburg, early in life, was a merchant of high standing, and wealth, a vestry-man in the Episcopal church, magistrate and burgess. He was a colonel during the Revolution, and being a genuine patriot superintended the manufacture of arms in the neighborhood. Col. Feilding Lewis by his second wife, Betty Washington, had 10 children.
5. GEORGE WASHINGTON LEWIS was b. 14 Nov 1757. Was Captain in Col. Baylor's regiment, and commander of General Washington's Body Guard. In his arms General Mercer expired on the field of battle at Princeton. Towards the close of the War he married Miss Catherine Daingerfield, daughter of Col. Williams Daingerfield of Covington, Spotsylvania Co., Va., and settled near Berryville in old Frederick Co., and took an interest in the affairs of the church in that parish. After some years he removed to Fredericksburg, and thence to his seat "Marmion" in King George Co. He enjoyed the highest confidence of General George Washington, his uncle, being sent by him on a secret expedition of great importance to Canada. The children of Major George W. Lewis and Catherine Daingerfield were: Samuel, Mary, Daingerfield and Bettie.

6. SAMUEL, married Sarah Attaway Miller, daughter of Major Thomas Miller and Sarah Buckner.

The children of Samuel Lewis and Sarah Miller were:

- I. GEORGE WASHINGTON.
- II. THOMAS MILLER.
- III. ELIZA.
- IV. JOHN BANKHEAD.
- V. MARY.
- VI. ATTAWAY.
- VII. HENRY HOWELL.
- VIII. CATHERINE.

7. GEORGE WASHINGTON LEWIS, b. 11 Nov. 1804, d. 6 Apr. 1879.

Married first Jane Brockenbrough Lewis, daughter of his uncle Dangerfield Lewis of "Marmion." Second marriage, Lucy Ann, daughter of Dr. Patrick Carrick Robb of Westmoreland Co., Va. He was a man of intellectual honors, eminent lawyer, and judge. A member of Virginia Senate, of courtly manners and well known in the Councils of the Episcopal Church.

The children of George Washington Lewis and Jane B. Lewis were:

- I. LOUISA, unm.
- II. THOMAS MILLER, m. (1) Alice Taylor, (2) Mari. Baker; (3) Jane Snowden.
- III. Henry Bankhead, killed in the Civil War at the Battle of "Seven Pines."
- IV. SAMUEL, d. in childhood.
- V. ROBERT BYRD, m. Louisa Parren. 1. Robert Byrd, d. in infancy.
- VI. LUCY PRATT, m. Oliver R. Funsten of Clark Co., Va. 1. Henry Lewis, d. in infancy.

Children by second marriage:

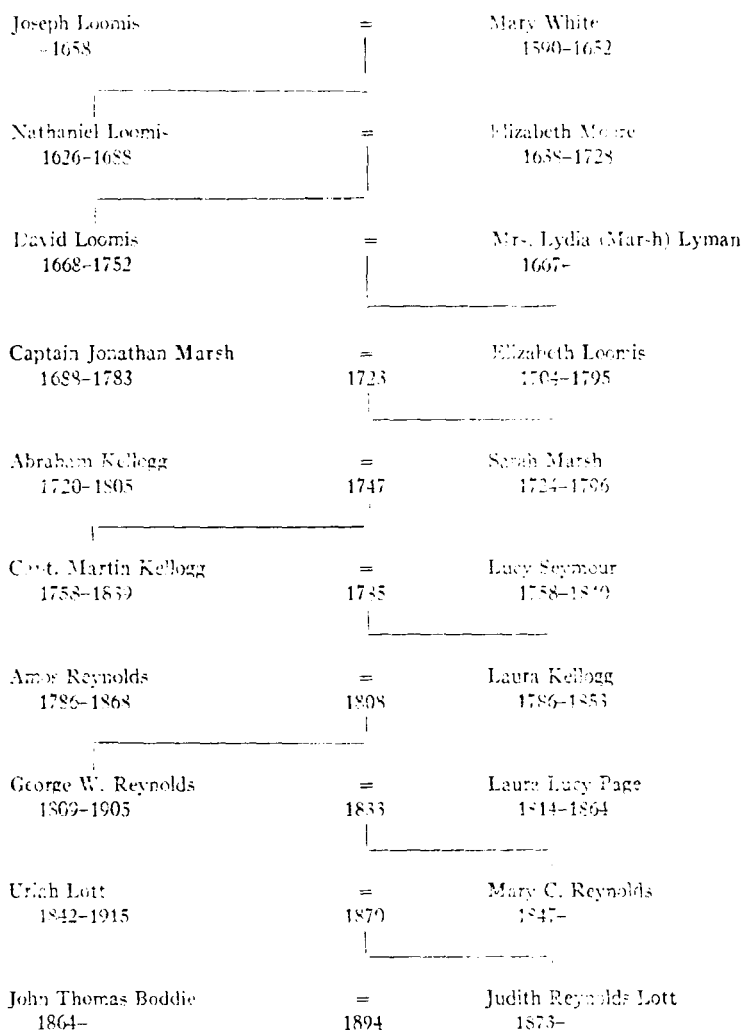
- VII. JANE VIVIAN, m. Joseph Miller Long of Frederick Co., Va.
- VIII. ALICE MARIA, m. A. Henderson Wallace.

9. The children of Jane Vivian and Joseph Miller Long are Lucy Lewis and Joseph Miller Long.

10. LUCY LEWIS LONG married Lucien Dade Winston. The children of Lucy Lewis Long and Lucien Dade Winston are:

- I. LUCIEN DADE WINSTON, b. 20 July 1911.
- II. LUCY ROBB WINSTON, b. 21 Feb. 1916.

LOOMIS



LOOMIS

1. JOSEPH¹ LOOMIS, son of John and Agnes Loomis, born in England, married in Messing, Co. Essex, Eng., 30 June 1614, Mary White, baptized 24 Aug. 1590, daughter of Robert White and Bridget Allgar. Joseph Loomis was living in Braintree, Eng.; sailed from London 11 April 1638, in the ship "Susan and Ellen," and arrived at Boston, Mass., 17 July 1638; probably spent a year at Dorchester, Mass., and is first mentioned in the town records of Windsor, Conn., under date of 2 Feb. 1640, when he had land granted to him. He died in Windsor, 25 Nov. 1658, his wife having died 23 Aug. 1652.

His children, all born in England, were as follows:

- I. JOSEPH, b. about 1615; m. (1) Sarah Lyman; (2) Mary Chauncey.
 - II. SARAH, b. 1617; m. Capt. Nicholas Olmsted.
 - III. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1619; m. Josiah Hull.
 - IV. MARY, b. abt. 1620; m. (1) John Skinner; (2) Owen Tudor.
 - V. DEA. JOHN, b. 1622; m. Elizabeth Scott.
 - VI. THOMAS, b. 1624; m. (1) Hannah Fox; (2) Mary Judd.
2. NATHANIEL² LOOMIS (*Joseph*¹) born in England about 1626; married, 24 Nov. 1653, Elizabeth Moore, born 1638, daughter of Dea. John and Abigail Moore. He was a member of Windsor Troop of Horse in King Philip's War. He died in Windsor 19 Aug. 1688, and his widow, after marrying a second time, died 23 July 1728, aged 90.

Children born in Windsor were as follows:

- I. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Aug. 1655; m. William Burnham.
 - II. LIEUT. NATHANIEL, b. 20 March 1657; m. Elizabeth Ellsworth.
 - III. ABIGAIL, b. 27 Mar. 1659; m. Lieut. Josiah Barber.
 - IV. JOSIAH, b. 17 Feb. 1660-1; m. Mary Rockwell.
 - V. JONATHAN, b. 30 Mar. 1664; m. Sarah Graves.
3. VI. DAVID, b. 11 Jan. 1667-8; m. Mrs. Lydia (Marsh) Lyman.
- VII. HEZEKIAH, b. 21 Feb. 1668-9; m. Mary Porter.
 - VIII. MOSES, b. 15 May 1671; m. Joanna Gibbs.
 - IX. WINDWELL, b. 20 July 1673; m. Jonathan Brown.

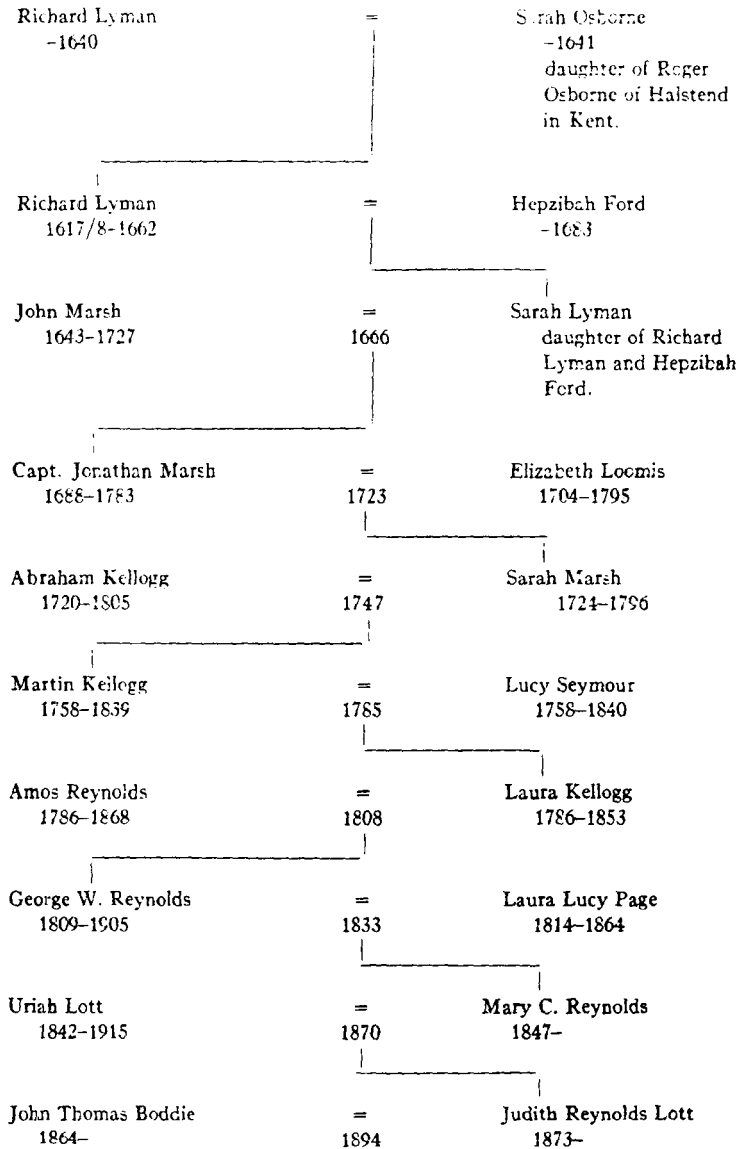
- X. EBENEZER, b. 22 Mar. 1675; m. Jemima Whiteor's.
- XI. MARY, b. 5 Jan. 1680; m. Joseph Barber.
- XII. REBECCA, b. 10 Dec. 1682; m. (perhaps) Josiah Rockwell.

3. DAVID³ LOOMIS (*Nathaniel*,² *Joseph*¹) born in Windsor, 11 Jan. 1667-8; married 8 Dec. 1692, Mrs. Lydia (Marsh) Lyman, born 9 Oct. 1667, widow of Richard Lyman and daughter of John Marsh and Hepzibah Ford. David Loomis, survived by his wife, died 9 Jan. 1751-2.

They had the following children, all born in Windsor:

- I. LYDIA, b. 21 Oct. 1693; m. Thomas Hopkins.
- II. DAVID, b. 2 Dec. 1694; m. Elizabeth Norman.
- III. AARON, b. 5 Sept. 1696; m. Deborah Eggleston.
- IV. HEPZIBAH, b. 2 Dec. 1698; m. Ichabod Loomis.
- V. ELIAKIM, b. 27 July 1701; m. Mary Loomis.
- VI. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Sept. 1704; m. Capt. Jonathan Marsh's. (See MARSH.)
- VII. RICHARD, b. 1 Jan. 1706-7; d. 7 Dec. 1726.
- VIII. HANNAH, b. 2 Aug. 1709; m. Dea. John Cook.

LYMAN



LYMAN

1. RICHARD¹ LYMAN, bap. in High Ongar, Essex Co., England, came to America in 1631, having married before coming here Sarah Osborne, daughter of Roger Osborne, of Halstend, in Kent. Richard Lyman first became a settler in Charlestown, Mass.; was a member of John Eliots' Church in Roxbury; became a voter 11 June 1635; and removed in October of the same year to Hartford, Conn., where he died in August, 1640, his widow dying before 27 Jan. 1642.

They had children, all born in England:

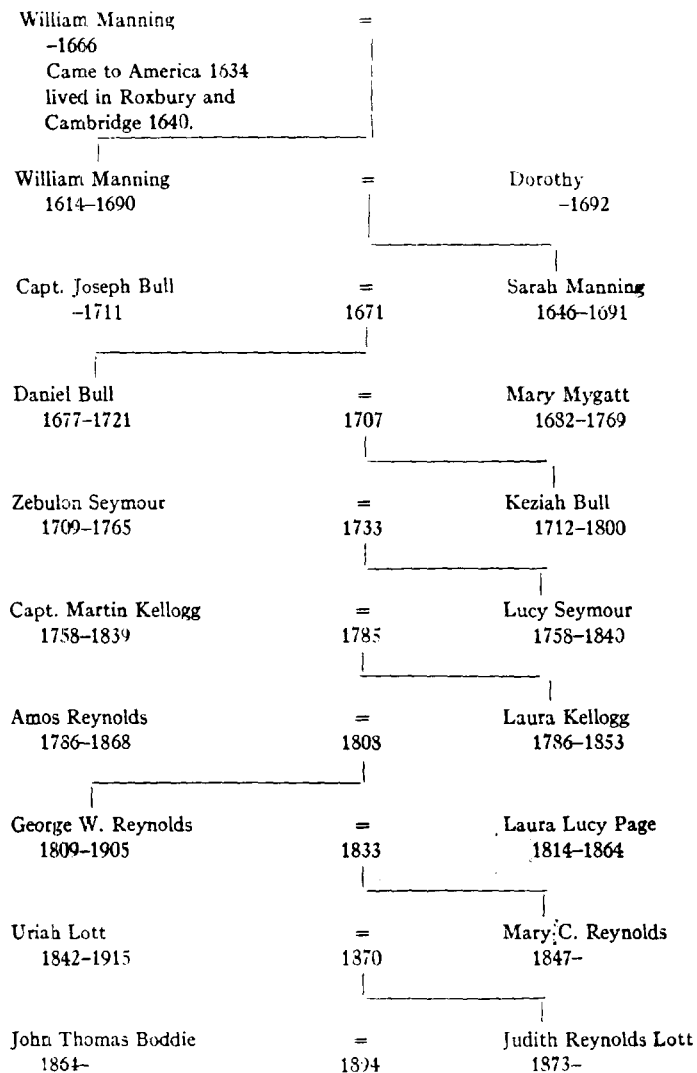
- I. WILLIAM, buried 28 Aug. 1615.
- II. PHILLIS, bap. 12 Sept. 1611; m. William Hills.
- III. RICHARD, bap. 18 July 1613; died young.
- IV. WILLIAM, bap. 8 Sept. 1616; d. Nov. 1616.
2. V. RICHARD, bap. 24 Feb. 1617-18; m. Hepzibah Ford.
- VI. SARAH, bap. 8 Feb. 1620.
- VII. ANNE, bap. 12 April 1621; d. young.
- VIII. LIEUT. JOHN, bap. 1623; m. Dorcas Plumb.
- IX. ROBERT, b. Sept. 1629; m. Hepzibah Bascom.

2. RICHARD² LYMAN, came with his father from England, married Hepzibah Ford, daughter of Thomas Ford, and settled in Northampton, Mass., about 1655, where he died 3 June 1662, his widow marrying 7 Oct. 1664, John Marsh, of Hadley, Mass., who died 28 Sept. 1688, she having died 11 April 1683.

Children of Richard and Hepzibah (Ford) Lyman were as follows:

- I. HEPZIBAH, b. Windsor, Conn., abt. 1644; m. Josiah Dewey.
- II. SARAH, m. John Marsh. (See MARSH.)
- III. RICHARD, b. abt. 1647; m. Elizabeth Coles.
- IV. THOMAS, b. abt. 1649; m. Mrs. Ruth (Holton) Baker.
- V. ELIZA, m. Joshua Pomeroy.
- VI. JOHN, b. abt. 1655; m. Abigail —.
- VII. JOANNA, b. Northampton 1658.
- VIII. HANNAH, b. Northampton 1660; m. Job Pomeroy.

MANNING



MANNING

1. WILLIAM¹ MANNING came to this country as early as 1634, lived in Roxbury for some weeks, and then settled in Cambridge, and was a voter in 1640. The mother of his children, name unknown, died on the voyage to this country, but he had two later wives. He died between 17 Feb. 1665-6, date of his will, and 28 April 1666, note was proved.

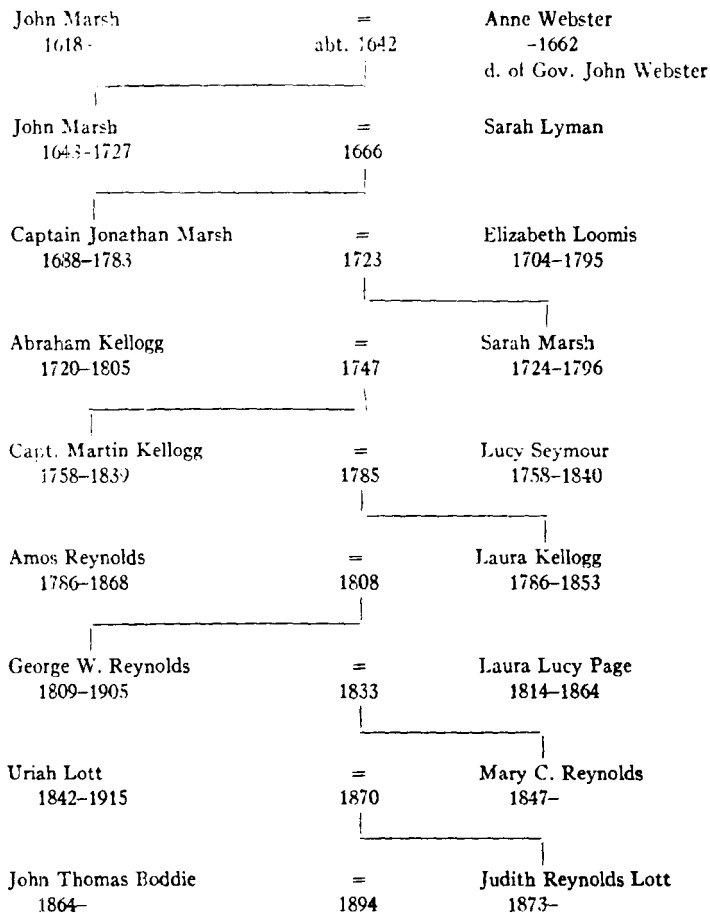
Children:

- I. WILLIAM, b. about 1614; m. Dorothy —.
 - II. HANNAH, b. England; perhaps m. David Walsby.
2. WILLIAM² MANNING (*William*¹), born in England about 1614, came to this country in, or before, 1634, and settled in Cambridge, where he became closely identified with the interests of the town, which he served in various ways. After the death in 1668 of the Rev. Mr. Mitchell, pastor of the church in Cambridge, "Mr. Manning was selected by the church to go to England and prevail upon the Rev. Uriah Oakes to come to Cambridge and accept the vacant pastorate, and this mission he performed." His most important trust was in connection with Harvard College, in that he was selected, with Dr. John Cooper as an associate, to replace the old college building with a new one, and to receive and disburse the funds for that purpose. This was in 1672 and lasted for 12 years, as the final accounting was not made until 1684. He died in Cambridge 14 March 1690 (1690-91) aged 76 years, and his widow, Dorothy, died there 26 July 1692, aged 80 years.

Their children were:

- I. HANNAH, b. 21 June 1642; m. Samuel Stearns.
- II. ENS. SAMUEL, b. 21 July 1644; m. Elizabeth Stearns.
- III. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1645; m. Capt. Joseph Bull. (See BULL.)
- IV. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Jan. 1647-8; d. 10 May 1648.
- V. JOHN, b. 31 March 1649.
- VI. MARY, b. abt. 1651; m. Rev. William Adams.

MARSH



MARSH

1. JOHN¹ MARSH, born in England about 1618. is thought to have come to this country in 1635, and probably went to Hartford, Conn., in 1636, where he had land granted to him before February, 1640. He signed as a "withdrawer" from the First Church, 11 July 1636, and was one of those who moved to Hadley, Mass., in 1660. He married (1) about 1642, Anne Webster, who died 9 June 1662, daughter of Gov. John and Agnes Webster; (2) 7 Oct. 1664, Mrs. Hepzibah (Ford) Lyman, who died 11 April 1683, widow of Richard Lyman, and daughter of Thomas Ford and Elizabeth Cooke. John Marsh died in Windsor, 28 Sept. 1688, probably while on a visit to a daughter living there. He had eight children by his first marriage, but only one by his second, as follows:

By first wife:

2. I. JOHN, b. abt. 1643; m. Sarah Lyman.
- II. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1645; m. Mary Allison.
- III. JOSEPH, bap. 24 Jan. 1647.
- IV. ISAAC, bap. 15 July 1649; died young.
- V. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 1649; m. Mrs. Dorcas Dickinson.
- VI. DANIEL, b. abt. 1653; m. Hannah Lewis.
- VII. HANNAH, b. probably 1655; m. Joseph Loomis.
- VIII. GRACE, b. probably 1657; m. Timothy Baker.

By second wife:

- IX. LYDIA, b. Oct. 1667; m. David Loomis. (See LOOMIS.)

2. JOHN² MARSH (*John*¹) born about 1643; died in 1727, aged 85; married (1) 28 Nov. 1666, Sarah Lyman, daughter of Richard Lyman and Hepzibah Ford; (2) Susanna Butler.

His children were as follows:

By first wife:

- I. JOHN, b. 1668; m. (1) Mabel Pratt, (2) Elizabeth Pitkin.
- II. NATHANIEL, bap. 5 Mar. 1671; m. Elizabeth Spencer.
- III. JOSEPH, bap. 5 Mar. 1671; m. Hannah —.
- IV. SARAH, bap. 17 Feb. 1673; m. John Merrill.
- V. ELIZABETH, bap. 27 June 1675.
- VI. HANNAH, bap. 3 Dec. 1677; died young.

- vii. EBENEZER, bap. 23 Feb. 1679; probably died young.
- viii. HANNAH, bap. 10 April 1681; m. Joseph Olmsted.
- ix. LYDIA, bap. 13 Jan. 1684.
- x. HEPZIBAH, bap. 6 June 1686; m. Jonathan Wadsworth.
- 3. xi. CAPT. JONATHAN, bap. 7 Aug. 1688; m. (1) Elizabeth Wadsworth; (2) Elizabeth Loomis.

By second wife:

- xii. SUSANNAH, b. 5 Feb. 1710-11.
- 3. CAPT. JONATHAN³ MARSH (*John*,² *John*¹), born Hartford, Conn., 7 Aug. 1688, died in 1783, aged 95 years. He moved to New Hartford, Conn., in 1736, where he was second on the list of earliest settlers. He married (1) probably in 1714, Elizabeth Wadsworth, born about 1690, died about 1721, daughter of Capt. Joseph Wadsworth (of Charter Oak fame) and his first wife, Elizabeth Barnard; (2) Elizabeth Loomis, born 26 Sept. 1704, died in 1795, daughter of David Loomis and Lydia Marsh.

His children were as follows:

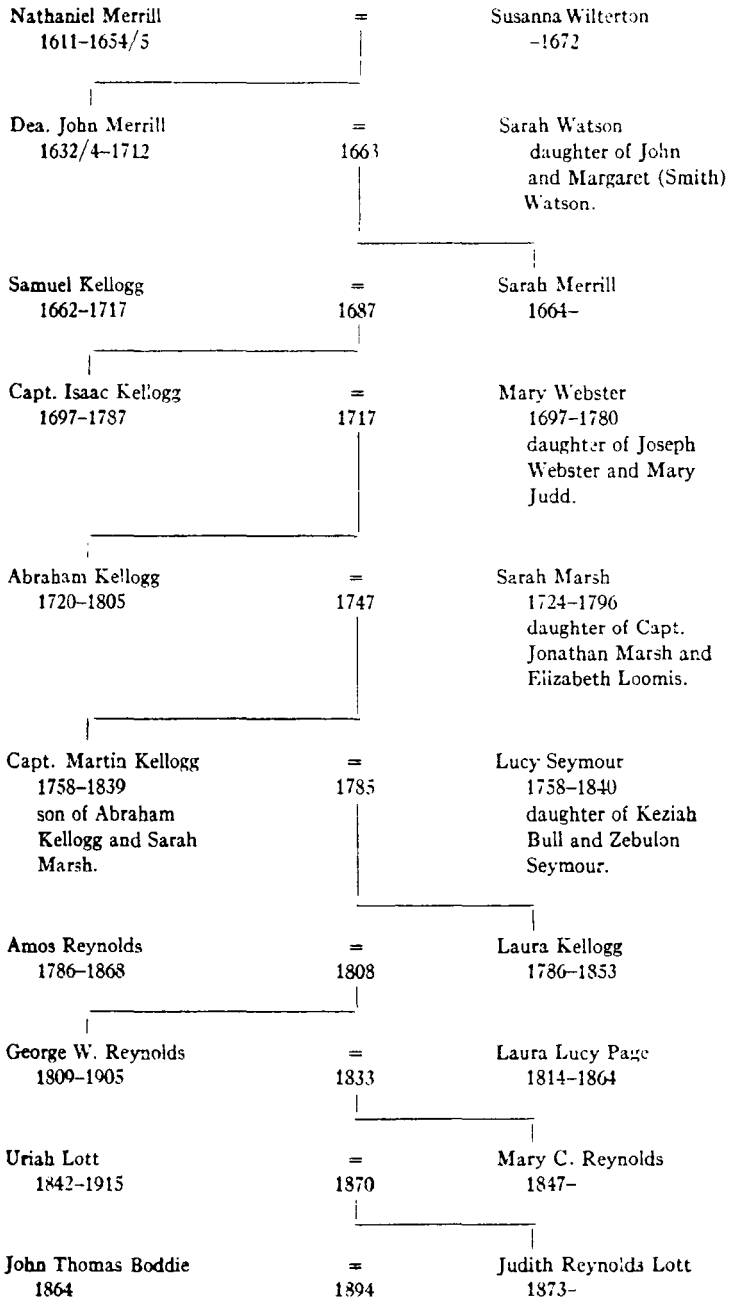
Children by first wife:

- i. JONATHAN, bap. 1 May 1715; m. Theodocia Kellogg.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Jan. 1717; d. 21 Dec. 1812; unmarried.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bap. 12 Feb. 1720-21; m. Joseph Marsh.

Children by second wife:

- iv. SARAH, bap. 28 June 1724; m. Abraham Kellogg. (See KELLOGG.)
- v. JOHN, bap. 2 July 1727; m. Lucina Seymour.
- vi. JOB, bap. 8 Mar. 1729-30; m. (1) Lydia Church
- vii. MOSES, b. 1731; m. Sarah Merrill.
- viii. EUNICE, b. 1736; m. Roger Olmsted.
- ix. LOIS, bap. 28 Oct. 1742; m. Rev. (1) Ebenezer Davenport; (2) Judge Hugh White.
- x. HANNAH, bap. 16 Oct. 1746; m. Thomas Wadsworth.

MERRILL



MERRILL

1. NATHANIEL¹ MERRILL, born in England about 1610. Came to Ipswich, Mass., in 1633 and was in Newbury, Mass., as a charter member of that town in 1634. He died there 16 March 1654-5. He married in England before coming to this side, Susanna Wilterton, who survived him and later married a second husband and died 25 Jan. 1672.

Their children were:

2.
 - i. DEA. JOHN, b. abt. 1632-4; m. Sarah Watson.
 - ii. ABRAHAM, b. abt. 1636; m. Abigail Webster.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, b. abt. 1638; m. Joanna Kinney.
 - iv. SUSANNA, m. 15 Oct. 1663; John Burbank.
 - v. DANIEL, b. 20 Aug. 1642; m. (1) Sarah Clough; (2) Mrs. Sarah (Morrill) Page.
 - vi. ABEL, b. 20 Feb. 1643-4; m. Priscilla Chase.
2. DEA. JOHN² MERRILL (*Nathaniel*¹) when young moved to Hartford, Conn., where he married 23 Sept. 1663 Sarah Watson, daughter of John and Margaret Watson. He died 18 July 1712.
Children:

- i. SARAH, b. 19 Sept. 1664; m. Dea. Samuel Kellogg. (See KELLOGG.)
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 15 Jan. 1666-7.
- iii. JOHN, b. 7 April 1669; m. Sarah Marsh.
- iv. ABRAHAM, b. 21 Dec. 1670; m. Prudence Kellogg.
- v. DANIEL, b. 15 June 1673; m. (1) Susanna Pratt; (2) Mindwell King.
- vi. WILTERTON, b. 28 June 1675; m. Ruth Pratt.
- vii. SUSANNA, b. 20 May 1677; m. John Turner.
- viii. ABEL, b. 25 Jan. 1679-80; m. Mabel Easton.
- ix. ISAAC, b. 11 March 1681-2; m. Sarah Cook.
- x. JACOB, b. 27 March 1686; m. Abigail Webster.

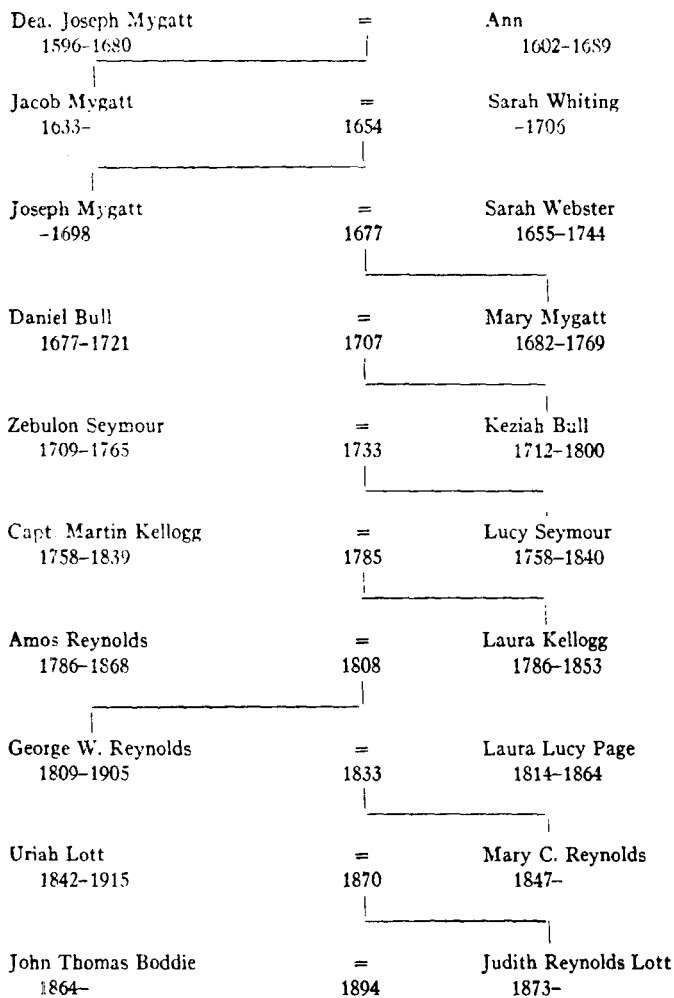
MOORE

I. DEA. JOHN¹ MOORE, came to Dorchester, Mass., in 1630 and removed to Windsor, Conn., with the first emigration; was ordained deacon, 11 Jan. 1651; was a deputy to the General Court in 1643, died 18 Sept. 1677. He had a wife Abigail to whom he was married 16 June 1639, and was living as late as 22 Dec. 1677.

Their children were:

- I. **MINDWELL**, b. 10 July 1643; m. Nathaniel Bissell.
- II. **DEA. JOHN**, b. 5 Dec. 1645; m. (1) Hannah Goffe; (2) Martha Farmworth.
- III. **ELIZABETH**, m. Nathaniel Loomis. (See **LOOMIS**.)

MYGATT



MYGATT

1. DEA. JOSEPH¹ MYGATT, born about 1596, came to this country in the "Griffin" in 1633, was early of Cambridge, Mass., but removed in the great migration to Hartford, Conn., and was one of the first settlers. He was a Deputy in 1658 and later was a Deacon of the church; called himself 70 years old in 1666; and died 7 Dec. 1680.

His widow, Ann, who was born in 1602, died in 1686.

They are only known to have had two children:

2. I. JACOB, b. abt. 1633; m. Sarah Whiting.
- II. MARY, b. abt. 1637; m. Sergt. John Deming.

2. JACOB² MYGATT, born in England about 1633, as he calls himself in 1667, 34 years old, married about the end of 1654 Sarah Whiting, who survived him and later married John King, and died in 1706. His name occurs as one of "the listed persons for Troopers, under the command of Major John Mason" March 1657-8.

They had children:

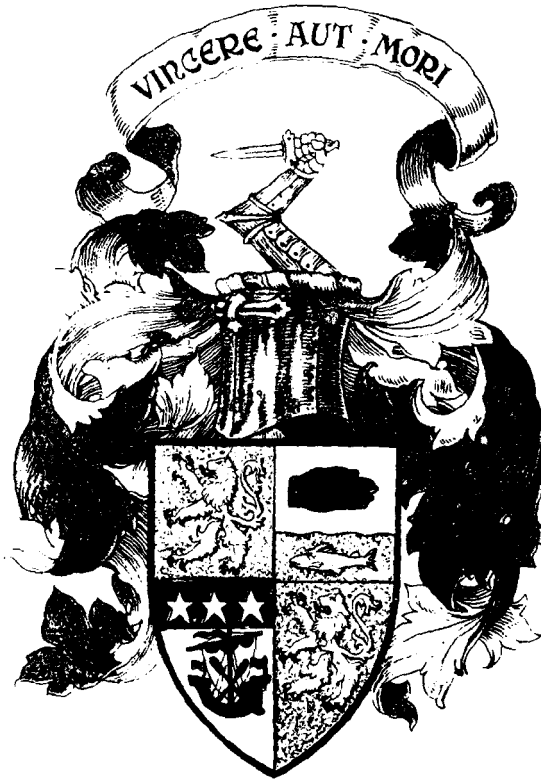
3. I. JOSEPH, m. Sarah Webster.
- II. SARAH, m. (1) John Webster; (2) Lieut. Benjamin Graham.

3. JOSEPH³ MYGATT, married 15 Nov. 1677, Sarah Webster, born 30 June 1655, daughter of Lieut. Robert Webster and Susann Treat.

He died in March 1698, and she married (2) 13 Dec. 1722, as his second wife, Bevil Waters, who died 14 Feb. 1729, aged 97 years, and she died February 1744.

Children:

- I. JOSEPH, b. 27 Oct. 1678; m. Elizabeth Taylor.
- II. SUSANNA, b. 1 Oct. 1680; probably d. unmarried.
- III. MARY, b. 4 Dec. 1682; m. Daniel Bull. (See BULL.)
- IV. JACOB, b. 9 Dec. 1684; d. 29 Jan. 1684-5.
- V. JACOB, b. 9 Nov. 1686; d. Nov. 1687.
- VI. THOMAS, b. 11 Sept. 1688; probably d. unmarried.
- VII. SARAH, b. 9 March 1691; m. Thomas King.
- VIII. ZEBULON, b. 6 Nov. 1693; m. (1) Rachel Merrick; (2) Dorothy Waters.
- IX. DOROTHY, b. 26 Jan. 1696; m. Jonathan Steele.



McNeill

SEYMOUR

1. RICHARD¹ SEYMOUR came from Berry Pomeroy (Devonshire), England to Hartford, Conn., in 1639, but in 1652 he removed to Farmington and later on to Norwalk, Conn., where he died 25 Nov. 1655. He married Mercy Rashleigh. They had children:

- I. THOMAS, m. Hannah Marvin.
- II. RICHARD, m. Hannah Woodruff.
- III. JOHN, m. Mary Watson.
- IV. MARY.
- V. ELIZABETH, b. June 1650.
- VI. ZACHARIAH, m. Mary Gritt.

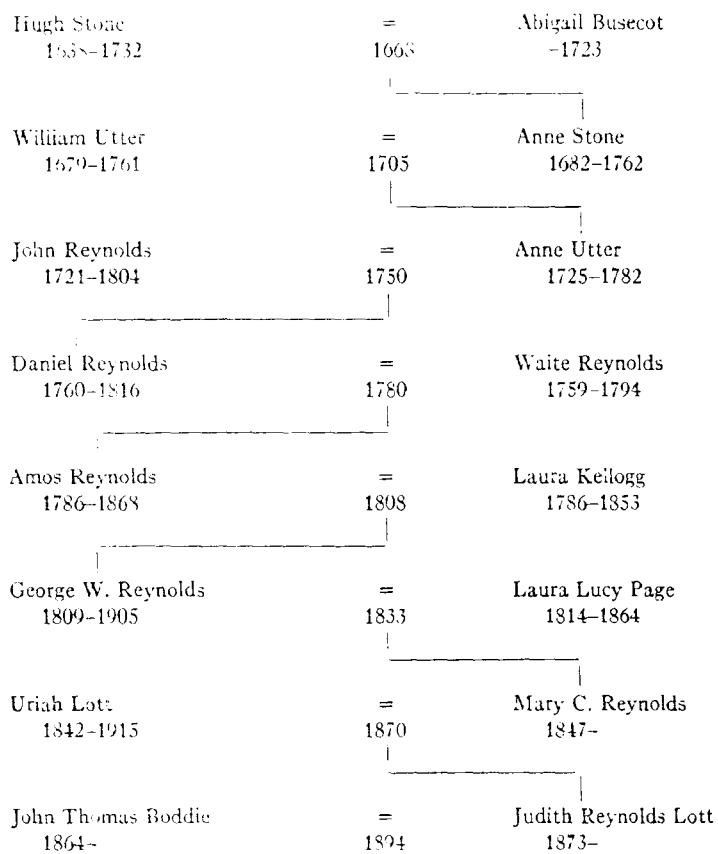
2. JOHN² SEYMOUR (*Richard*¹) was of Hartford, Conn., where he died in 1713, his will being dated 10 Dec. 1712 and proved 3 Aug. 1713. He married Mary Watson, daughter of John and Margaret Watson. They had children:

3. I. JOHN, b. 12 June 1666; m. Elizabeth Webster.
- II. THOMAS, b. 12 March 1668-9.
- III. MARY, b. Nov. 1670.
- IV. MARGARET, b. 17 Jan. 1675.
- V. RICHARD, b. 11 Feb. 1677.
- VI. JONATHAN, b. 10 Jan. 1679.
- VII. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Nov. 1680.
- VIII. ZACHARY, b. 10 Jan. 1685.

3. JOHN³ SEYMOUR (*John*,² *Richard*¹) born in Hartford, 12 June 1666, died 17 May 1748; married 19 Dec. 1693 Elizabeth Webster, baptized 8 Feb. 1673, died 15 May 1754. He owned large estates in Hartford and New Hartford, Conn. Their children were:

- I. JOHN, b. 25 Dec. 1694; m. Lydia Mason.
- II. ENS. TIMOTHY, b. 27 June 1696; m. Rachel Alleyn.
- III. DANIEL, b. 20 or 24 Oct. 1698; m. Mabel Bigelow.
- IV. ELIZABETH, b. 1 May 1700; m. Cyprian Webster.
- V. CAPT. JONATHAN, b. 16 March 1702-3; m. Mary Bull.
- VI. ENS. NATHANIEL, b. 17 Nov. 1704; m. Mary Seymour.
- VII. SUSANNA, b. 13 April 1706; m. Nathaniel Pomeroy.
- VIII. MARGARET, b. 30 Jan. 1707-8; m. John Catlin.
4. IX. ZEBULON, b. 14 May 1709; m. Keziah Bull.
- X. MOSES, b. 17 Feb. 1710-11; m. Rachel Goodwin.
- XI. RICHARD, bap. 22 March 1712-13; m. (1) Elizabeth Wadsworth; (2) Mrs. Mary (Benton) Skinner.

STONE

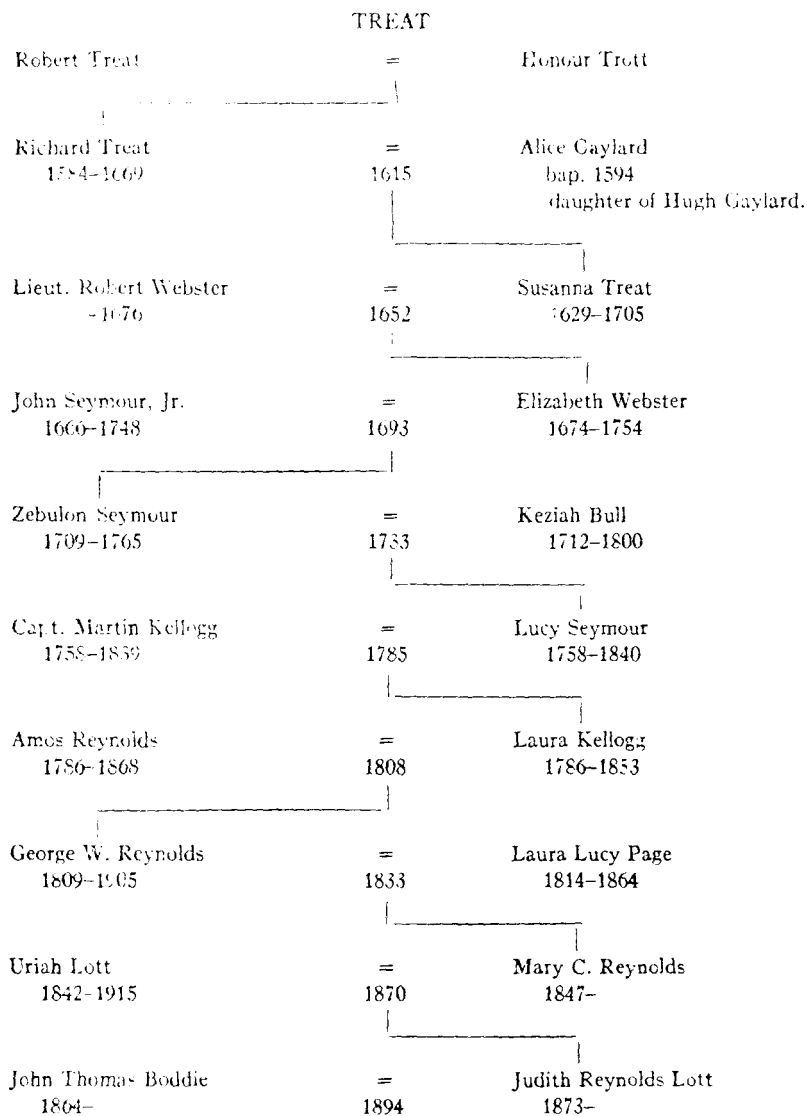


STONE

I. HUGH¹ STONE appears in Warwick, R. I., in 1666. He married probably about 1668, Abigail Busecot, who died about 1723, daughter of Peter and Mary Busecot. He died in 1732.

Children:

- I. HUGH, b. 1609; m. Mary Potter.
- II. PETER, b. 1672; m. Elizabeth Shaw.
- III. CATHARINE, b. 22 Aug. 1674; m. — Spicer.
- IV. JOHN, b. 1675; m. (1) Hannah Barnes; (2) Abigail Foster.
- V. SARAH, b. 25 March 1697; m. Thomas Barnes.
- VI. ABIGAIL, m. — West.
- VII. ANNE, b. 1682; m. William Utter. (See UTTER.)
- VIII. GEORGE, m. and had children.
- IX. MARY, m. Samuel Ralph.
- X. ALICE, m. — Fisk.



TREAT

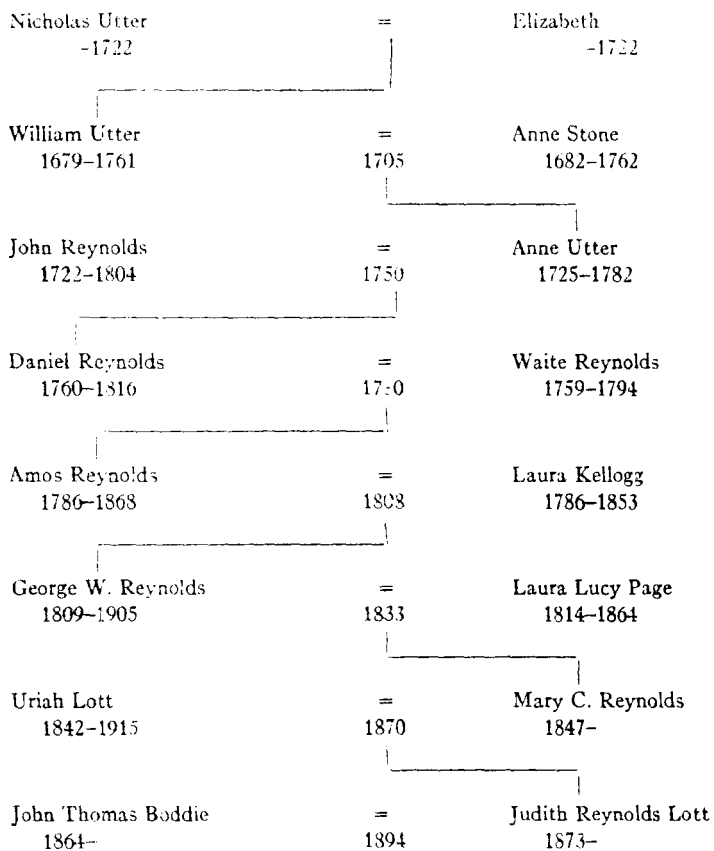
I. RICHARD¹ TREAT, son of Robert and Honour Trott, was born in Pitminster, Somerset, England, and baptized there 28 Aug. 1584; married in same place, 27 April 1615, Alice Gaylard, who was baptized 10 May 1594, daughter of Hugh Gaylard.

Richard Treat came to America probably about 1637 or 1638 and was certainly in Wethersfield, Conn., as early as 1639. In April, 1644, he was chosen Deputy, and was annually elected for 14 years, up to 1657-8; and he was a Magistrate or Assistant from 1658 to 1665. His name appears in the Charter of the Colony, which was granted 23 April 1662. He died between 11 October 1669 and 3 March 1669-70; his wife surviving him.

Their children, all baptized in Pitminster, England, were as follows:

- I. HONOUR, bap. 19 Mar. 1615-16; m. Mr. John Deming.
- II. JOANNA, bap. 24 May 1618; m. Lieut. John Hollister.
- III. SARAH, bap. 3 Dec. 1620; m. Matthew Campfield.
- IV. RICHARD, bap. 9 Jan. 1622-3; m. Sarah Coleman.
- V. GOV. ROBERT, bap. 25 Feb. 1624-5; m. (1) Jane Tapp; (2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Powell) Bryan.
- VI. ELIZABETH, bap. 25 July 1627; m. George Wolcott.
- VII. SUSANNA, bap. 8 Oct. 1629; m. Lieut. Robert Webster. (See WEBSTER.)
- VIII. ALICE, bap. 16 Feb. 1631-2; buried 2 Aug. 1633.
- IX. LIEUT. JAMES, bap. 20 July 1634; m. Rebecca Lattimer.
- X. KATHERINE, bap. 29 June, 1637; m. Rev. William Thompson.

UTTER



UTTER

1. NICHOLAS¹ UTTER was taxed in 1687 at Kingstown, R. I. He bought land there in 1709, but in 1711 bought in Westerly and went there. He died at Stonnington, Conn., or near there, his will being proved at that place, 17 Aug. 1722, it bearing date of 5 May 1722. He had two wives, the second named Elizabeth, who, being a widow when he married her, survived him.

He had children:

- i. JABEZ, had a wife Mary.
 - ii. THOMAS, m. and had children.
 - iii. NICHOLAS.
 - iv. MILLICENT, m. John Yeomans.
 2. v. WILLIAM, b. 1679; m. Anne Stone.
 - vi. SARAH, m. — Forman.
2. WILLIAM² UTTER (*Nicholas*¹) was born in 1679, and died in June 1761. He married 27 Sept. 1705, Anne Stone, who was born in 1682 and died in 1762, daughter of Hugh Stone and Abigail Busecot.

Children:

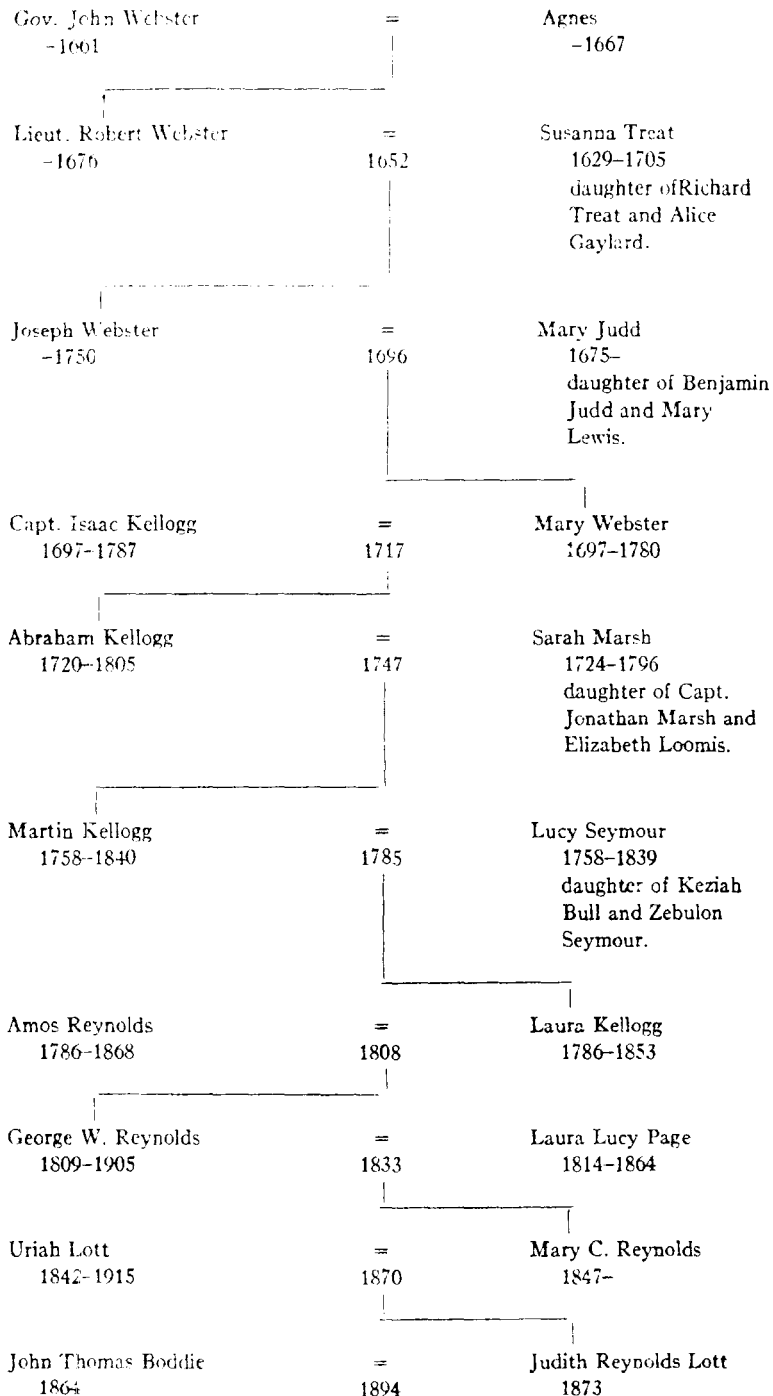
- i. SARAH, b. 1 Aug. 1707; m. Amos Lockwood.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 1709; m. (1) Barbara Burlingame; (2) Phebe Brown.
- iii. ALICE, b. 27 Sept. 1711; d. before 1750.
- iv. RUTH, m. (1) John Dexter; (2) Samuel Byles.
- v. ZEBULON, b. 1724; had a wife Mary.
- vi. ANNE, b. 28 Oct. 1725; m. (1) Benjamin Greene; (2) John Reynolds.
(See REYNOLDS.)

WATSON

1. JOHN¹ WATSON was of Hartford, Conn., born 1644, and died before 1656, leaving a widow, Margaret, who died in 1683. They had children:

- i. JOHN, m. Ann.
- ii. SARAH, m. Dea. John Merrill. (See MERRILL.)
- iii. MARY, m. John Seymour. (See SEYMOUR.)

WEBSTER



WEBSTER¹

1. Gov. JOHN¹ WEBSTER was born in Warwickshire, England, and came to this country probably as early as 1633, and was first of Newtown (now Cambridge), Mass., but removed to Hartford, Conn., probably in 1636, where he was a most useful and influential citizen, being elected in 1637 to the General Court, as also in the following year, and as Magistrate or Assistant in 1639, which office he held until 1655, in which year he was Deputy Governor, the next year being elected Governor; he served in 1657 and the two following years as Chief Magistrate. His name is found on the list of those who agreed to remove from Hartford to Hadley, Mass., under date of 18 April 1659, to which place he went and where he was commissioned a Magistrate by the General Court of Mass., 30 May 1660. He died in Hadley 5 April 1661, his widow Agnes dying in 1667.

Children of Gov. John and Agnes Webster were as follows:

- I. MATTHEW, d. 16 July 1675, his wife having d. 11 Feb. 1656.
 - II. WILLIAM, d. about 1688; m. Mary Reeve.
 2. III. LIEUT. ROBERT, d. about 31 May 1676; m. Susanna Treat.
 - IV. THOMAS, d. about 1686; m. Abigail Alexander.
 - V. ANNE, d. 9 June 1662; m. John Marsh. (See MARSH.)
 - VI. ELIZABETH, m. as his second wife, William Markham.
 - VII. MARY, m. John Hunt.
2. LIEUT. ROBERT² WEBSTER (*John*¹) settled in Middletown, Conn., and, upon the organization of the town in September 1651, was chosen Recorder. Coincident with this was his marriage in 1652 to Susanna Treat, daughter of Richard Treat and Alice Gaylard, and his settlement in Middletown Upper Houses, where some of his children were born. He was Deputy from Middletown to the General Court in 1653 to 1658, in which latter year he removed to Hartford, where he died about the last day of May 1676, as he was buried 2 June 1678. His widow survived him many years, dying in 1705, the inventory of her estate being dated 19 Nov. 1705. He was confirmed as a Lieut. at a General Court of Elections held 18 May 1654 and bore this title for the rest of his life. "Savage" says he was "on service in the war of 1675."

¹This information concerning Webster Family is taken from "Genealogical Notes" by Nathaniel Goodwin, published in 1859.

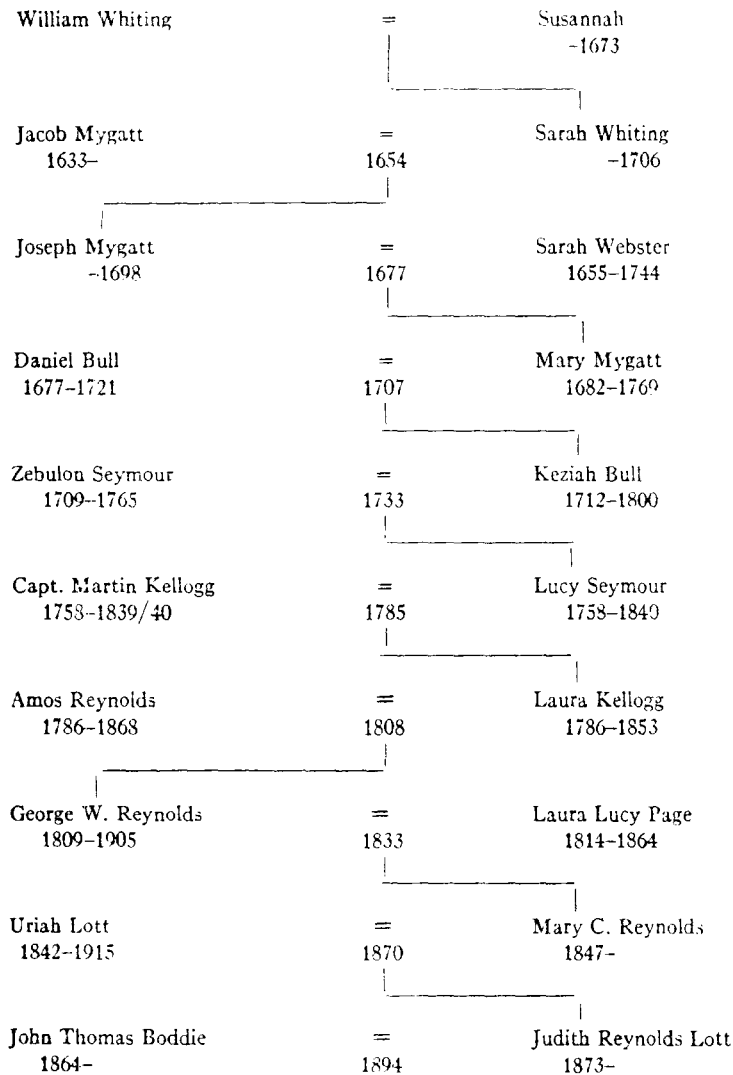
Children, first four born in Middletown, others in Hartford:

- i. JOHN, b. 10 Nov. 1653; m. Sarah Mygatt.
 - ii. SARAH, b. 30 June 1655; m. (1) Joseph Mygatt. (See MYGATT.)
 - iii. DEA. JONATHAN, b. 9 Jan. 1657; m. (1) Dorcas Hopkins; (2) Mary Judd.
 - iv. SUSANNAH, b. 26 Oct. 1658; m. John Grave.
 - v. LIEUT. SAMUEL, m. Elizabeth Reeve.
 - vi. ROBERT, m. (1) Hannah Beckley; (2) Mrs. Sarah (Edwards) Colfax;
(3) Susannah Baker.
3. **vii. JOSEPH**, m. (1) Mary Judd; (2) Mrs. Hannah (Willett) Baker.
- viii. BENJAMIN, bap. 1 May 1670.
 - ix. ENS. WILLIAM, bap. 2 July 1671; m. Sarah Nichols.
 - x. MARY, m., as his second wife, Thomas King.
 - xi. ELIZABETH, bap. 8 Feb. 1673-4; m. John Seymour, Jr. (See SEYMOUR.)
3. **JOSEPH³ WEBSTER** (*Robert*,² *John*¹) married (1) 23 Feb. 1696, Mary Judd, daughter of Benjamin Judd and Mary Lewis; (2) 11 May 1726 Mrs. Hannah (Willett) Baker. He died in May 1750.

Children of Joseph Webster by his first wife were:

- i. MARY, b. 31 May 1697; m. Capt. Isaac Kellogg. (See KELLOGG.)
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 6 March 1700; m. Joseph Water.

WHITING



WHITING

I. WILLIAM¹ WHITING, born in England, is first mentioned in this country as one of the "Committees," later called "Deputies," of the General Court of Connecticut, at the session of 1 May 1637. He was chosen a Magistrate in April 1641, and annually re-elected up to his death in the summer of 1647. Contemporaneously with his election as Magistrate he was chosen Colonial Treasurer, which position he held for the same length of time.

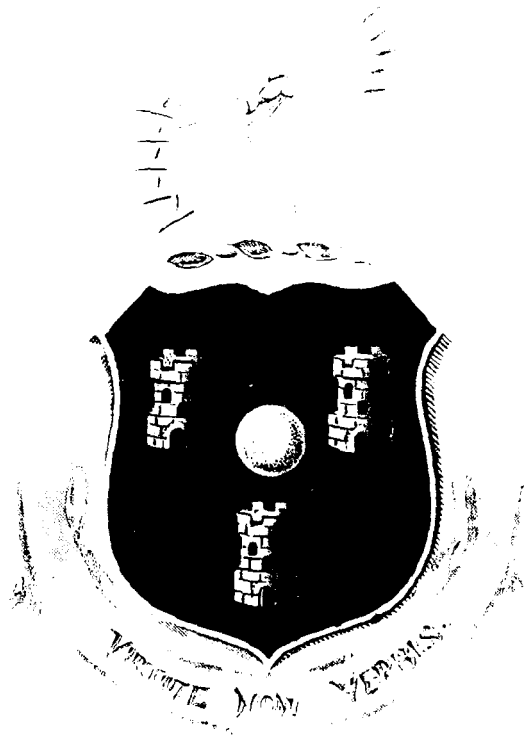
He had a wife, Susannah, who after his death married Samuel Fitch and after his death married Alexander Bryan; she died in July 1673.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM, d. after 1686.
- ii. JOHN, m. (1) Sybil Collins; (2) Phebe Gregson.
- iii. SAMUEL, probably d. young.
- iv. SARAH, m. (1) Jacob Mygatt. (See MYGATT.)
- v. MARY, m. Rev. Nathaniel Collins.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. abt. 2 Oct. 1645; m. (1) Mary Pynchon; (2) Anna Allyn.

FONTAINE-WINSTON

John de la Fontaine 1500-1563	=	
James Fontaine	=	
Rev. James Fontaine	=	
Rev. James Fontaine 1658-	=	
Rev. Peter Fontaine 1691-1757	=	
Isaac Winston	=	Marianne Fontaine 1717-
Isaac Winston 1745-	=	Lucy Coles
William Alexander Winston 1792-1853	=	Mary Howson Wallace 1796-1853
	1813	
Lucien Dade Winston 1836-1914	=	Elizabeth McNeill Boddie 1851-
	1878	



Winston

WINSTON

1. ISAAC¹ WINSTON, the emigrant, married Mary Dabney and died in Hanover County, Virginia, in 1760, leaving six children.
 - I. WILLIAM m. Sarah Dabney.
 - II. ISAAC m. Marianne Fontaine.
 - III. ANTHONY m. Alice Taylor.
 - IV. LUCY m. (1) William Dabney; (2) William Coles.
 - V. MARY ANN m. John Coles.
 - VI. SARAH m. (1) John Syme; (2) John Henry.

2. ISAAC² WINSTON, married Marianne Fontaine, daughter of Rev. Peter Fontaine, Rector of Westover Parish in Virginia, 1719, and descended from John de la Fontaine, martyred in France, 1563. They had children:
 - I. PETER m. Elizabeth Povall.
 - II. ISAAC m. Lucy Coles.

3. ISAAC³ WINSTON married his cousin Lucy Coles and they had:
 - I. A daughter m. Garland Anderson.
 - II. WALTER m. Lucy Dade.
 - III. MARTHA m. Armstead.
 - IV. DOROTHY m. Beckwith.
 - V. DR. ISAAC m. Susan Dade.
 - VI. WILLIAM ALEXANDER m. Mary Howson Wallace.

4. WILLIAM ALEXANDER⁴ WINSTON, born 1792, died 9th January 1853; married 2 Sept. 1813, Mary Howson Wallace, born 16 October 1696, died 9 November 1853, daughter of Capt. Thomas Wallace and Mary Hooe. They had children:
 - I. WALTER COLES, b. 3 Feb. 1816, d. 20 Feb. 1856
 - II. MARTHA VIRGINIA, b. 14 June 1817; m. J. J. W. Payne.
 - III. MARY WALLACE, b. 17 Jan. 1819; m. Daniel French Slaughter
 - IV. DR. JAMES BROWN, b. 26 May 1820; m. and had children.
 - V. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 19 June 1822, d. 26 July 1841.
 - VI. THOMAS WALLACE, b. 11 April 1825; unmarried
 - VII. ISAAC, b. 3 Nov. 1827; unmarried.
 - VIII. Caroline Louisa, b. 4 March 1831; m. John Scott Hamilton.
 - IX. ARTHUR WALLACE, b. 23 Feb. 1833; unmarried.
 - X. LUCIEN DADE, b. 20 Jan. 1836; m. Elizabeth McNeill Boddie. 5 Dec. 1878; d. 25 March 1914. (See BODDIE).

INDEX

- ALSTON,
Elizabeth, chart.
Joseph John, 36.
- ANDERSON,
James Crittenden, 56.
Jessie Claud, 56, 132.
John Chestnut, chart, 55.
John Malcolm, 56, 132.
Lucille, 132.
Lucy Boddie, 55.
Martha Rivers, 132.
Mary Van, 132.
Perry, 132.
Rivers Mc Neill 56, 132.
- ANTHONY,
Abraham, 192.
Anthony, chart, 191.
Elizabeth, 110, 191, 192.
John, 191, 192.
Joseph, 192.
Susanna, 192.
- ARRINGTON,
Anne, 72, 182, 183.
Elizabeth, 74.
Martha, 75.
Nicholas Williams, 182.
Richard, chart.
William, 182.
- ARTHUR,
Ann Eliza, 46.
Rebecca Jones, 46, 61.
Susan, 46.
William, 46.
- ATKINSON,
Sarah, chart.
- BAGWELL,
Mary Gildersleeve, 68.
W. L., 64, 68.
- BARNES,
Catherine, chart.
- BARTLES,
Herman, chart, 53.
Ida, 53.
Robert Lee, 53.
- BATTLE,
A. Watson, chart, 33.
Alexander Watson, 75.
Alfred, 75, 76, 79.
Amanah Francis, 75.
Bell, 79.
Chloe (Flora) Boddie, 76, 79.
Cornelia, 76.
Curran, 75.
Elizabeth, 30, 33, 76.
Elizabeth Boddie, 36.
Elizabeth Hays, 79.
Elizabeth Williams, chart, 75
Fred, 30, 74, 76.
Frederic Lawrence, 75.
Hannibal, 76.
Janie Royster, 79.
John, 75.
John Bell, 76.
Kate Withers, 80.
Larkin, 75.
Lawrence, 33, 74, 75.
Lucius, Lucullus, 76, 79.
Lucius, N. B., 75.
Martha Elizabeth, 78.
Martha Williams, 75.
Mary Ann, 75, 76, 78.
Mary Emerson, 75, 77.
Mary Ora, 78.
Mary Ormond, 79, 82.
Millicent Bealle, 80.
Monterey, 78.
Pinkney, 79.
Sandol Fort, 76.
Sandol Humphreys, 79.
Susan Clay, 80.
Temperance Perry, 76.

- Thomas, 74.
 Sarah Van Boddie, 76.
 Walter Preston, 79.
 William, chart, 30, 33, 74, 75, 182.
 William Augustus, 76, 79.
 William Bennett, 76, 77.
 William Boddie, 79.
 William Lawrence, 75.
 Willie, 79.
- BAKER,**
 Susan, 125.
- BARKER,**
 Elizabeth, (Betsy) 72.
 Thomas, 72.
- BENAGH,**
 Elizabeth, 81.
- BENNETT,**
 Anne, 85.
 Bennett, chart, 83.
 Edward, 42, 45, 84.
 Grace, 85.
 Mary, chart, 6, 19, 23, 83, 85.
 Phillip, 84.
 Richard, 4, 84.
 Robert, 4, 5.
 William, 5, 20, 21, 24, 26, 28, 84, 85,
 87, 99.
- BODDIE,**
 Amelia Lewis, chart, 45.
 Andrew Jackson, 71.
 Ann Elizabeth, chart, 36.
 Anna, chart, 8, 11, 12.
 Anna Crudup, chart, 39, 57.
 Anna Jewell, chart, 45, 61.
 Annie, chart, 37, 53.
 Annie Perryman, chart, 67.
 Anthony, chart, 191.
 Arabella Chloe Ann Elizabeth, chart,
 34, 44.
 Basheba, chart, 25.
 Bell Marmaduke, chart.
 Bennett, chart, 25, 29, 30, 34.
 Bennett Van, chart, 33.
 Betsy, 28.
 Betsy Barker, chart, 58.
 Bettie, 71.
 Caroline Lafayette, chart, 36, 50.
 Catherine, chart, 29, 31, 71.
 Celestian Minora, chart, 42.
 Charles, 71.
 Charles Elliott, chart, 34.
 Chart Boddie, front.
 Chloe, chart, 31, 48, 65.
 Chloe Crudup, chart, 30, 33, 74, 75.
 Christian, chart.
 Clara Jewell, chart, 45.
 Claudia, chart, 52, 65.
 Claudia Jane, chart, 36.
 Cornelia, chart, 33.
 C. F., chart.
 David, chart, 70, 71.
 David Scott, 66.
 Dorothy Fay, 61.
 Edmond, chart.
 Eleanor Francis, chart, 34.
 Elijah chart, 21, 23, 25, 27, 28, 30, 31,
 34, 44, 70, 99.
 Elizabeth, chart, 8, 12, 13, 16, 23, 25,
 31, 33, 37, 44, 45, 70, 132.
 Elizabeth Battle, 75.
 Elizabeth Blackman, 35, 45.
 Elizabeth Cornelia, chart, 42.
 Elizabeth Jones, chart, 29.
 Elizabeth Lane, 56.
 Elizabeth McNeill, chart, 39, 55, 230.
 Elizabeth Tunstall, chart, 38.
 Ella Douglas, chart, 35.
 Elle Margaret, chart, 58.
 Ellen, chart, 37.
 Elmira Vandalia, chart, 33.
 Empress Eugenia, chart, 58.
 Enos, 70.
 Flora, Mc Ivor, chart, 42.
 Francis, chart, 70.
 Frances Caroline, chart, 49.
 Frances Drew, chart, 35.
 Frances Pickett, chart, 36, 50.
 Frances Rickes, chart, 58.
 Frances Sherrod, 58.
 Frances Van, chart, 39, 132.
 George, chart, 6, 25, 28, 30, 31, 34, 31,
 35, 36, 39, 44, 49, 52, 56, 83, 90,
 104, 107, 132, 181.

- George Boliver, chart, 35.
 George Gildersleeve, chart, 49.
 George Kimball Smoker, 64.
 George Van, chart, 39.
 George Winchester, chart, 44.
 Georgia, 71.
 Gregg Neggle, 71.
 Guiljelme, chart, 35.
 Hepsy, 70.
 Hubert, chart.
 Isabella, chart, 33, 43.
 Jacob, 70.
 James B., 44.
 James B. H., chart, 33, 42.
 James D., 71.
 James H., 71.
 James Smith, chart, 35, 48.
 John, chart, 6, 8, 9, 14, 15, 16, 19, 20,
 22, 23, 70.
 John Bennett, chart, 44, 58, 59, 66, 67.
 John Buchanan, chart, 42, 58.
 John Exum, chart, 30, 34, 43.
 John Rumph, chart, 49, 63.
 John Sanders, chart, 33.
 John Thomas, chart, 6, 21, 31, 39, 56,
 57, 83, 121, 125, 132, 160, 191, 193,
 197, 202, 205, 207, 209, 212, 215, 217,
 219, 221, 223, 225, 228.
 John Thomas, Jr., chart, 6, 57, 132, 197.
 John Wesley, chart, 70.
 John Williams, chart, 31, 39.
 Joseph Jackson, 71.
 Judith, chart, 29.
 Judith—John, chart, 6, 57, 132, 197.
 Katherine, chart, 52.
 Katherine McNeill, chart, 36.
 Laura, chart, 37, 52.
 Leah L., chart.
 Lela Livina, chart, 58.
 Louisa, chart, 31, 37.
 Louise, chart, 52.
 Louise Elliston, chart, 45, 60.
 Louise Perry, chart, 58.
 Louisiana Crudup, chart, 33.
 Lucy, chart, 37.
 Lucy Williams, chart, 31, 38, 39, 132.
 Luca, 71.
 Luvenia, 42.
 Malcolm McNeill, chart, 39, 56, 132.
 Margaret, 70, 71.
 Margaret Webb, chart, 69.
 Maria, chart, 35, 44, 45.
 Martha, chart, 29, 44, 71.
 Martha Anna, chart.
 Martha McNeill, 32, 38.
 Martha Rivers, 56.
 Mary, chart, 1, 8, 13, 14, 15, 20, 25,
 28, 29, 31, 32, 37, 44, 59, 71.
 Mary Battle, chart, 33, 42.
 Mary Cleora, 42.
 Mary Corinne, 59.
 Mary E., chart, 35, 36, 44.
 Mary Edwards, chart.
 Mary Elizabeth, chart, 49, 64.
 Mary Ella, chart, 45.
 Mary Elliott, 35.
 Mary Price, chart, 42.
 Mary Shields, 61.
 Mary Thomas, chart, 36.
 Mary Ton, chart, 48.
 Micajah Thomas, chart, 35.
 Mona Douglas, chart, 45.
 Mourning, chart, 25, 28.
 Mourning Hilliard, chart, 35.
 Nathan, chart, 21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28,
 30, 31, 35, 70.
 Nathan Van, chart, 33, 36.
 Nathaniel, 6, 7, 23, 24, 83, 90, 104.
 Needham James, chart, 58, 66.
 Needham Price, chart, 42, 58.
 Nicholas Bunn, 57.
 Nicholas Van, chart, 39, 132.
 Nicholas William, chart, 32, 39.
 Obadiah, 70.
 Oliver Bennett, chart, 34, 43, 44, 67.
 Penelope, chart, 33.
 Pierson H., chart.
 Pierson Money, 52.
 Polly, 70.
 Rebecca, chart, 31, 35, 36, 48.
 Rebecca Ann, chart.
 Richard Franklin, chart, 66.

- Robert, 1, 2.
 Robert Lee, chart, 49.
 Sabrina Toole, chart, 32, 39.
 Samuel Perry, chart, 38, 57.
 Samuel Vick, chart, 42.
 Sarah, chart, 29, 44.
 Sarah Catherine, chart, 49.
 Sarah V. L., chart, 34.
 Sidney Lanier, chart, 56.
 Simcon, 70.
 Sterling Gee, chart, 57.
 Susan Hill, chart, 35, 47.
 Sydney, L. P., chart, 34, 43.
 Temperance, chart, 21, 25, 28, 29, 187.
 Temperance Ann, chart, 32, 38.
 Temperance Ann Virginia, chart, 42.
 Temperance Green, chart.
 Thomas, chart, 2, 36, 71.
 Thomas A., chart.
 Thomas Alfred, 33.
 Thomas Alfred Battle, chart, 39.
 Thomas Assil, 42.
 Thomas Edmund, chart, 44.
 Thomas George, chart, 33, 42, 58.
 Thomas Henry, chart, 36, 52.
 Thomas Hill, chart, 31, 36.
 Tranquilla, chart, 42.
 Van Euren, chart, 35, 45, 61.
 Van Rensalaer, chart, 31, 38.
 Viola B., chart.
 Viola Vick, 42.
 William, chart, 1, 2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11,
 12, 13, 14, 16, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 28,
 29, 30, 36, 37, 83, 187.
 William Bennett, chart, 31, 36.
 William Perryman, 67.
 William Summerfield, chart, 35.
 William Sydney, chart, 44.
 William Willis, chart, 29, 32, 33, 41,
 57, 65, 66.
 Willie Perry, chart, 6, 32, 38, 39, 56,
 83, 90, 104, 107, 132, 167, 181.
 Willie Person, chart, 42.
 Willie Willis, chart, 29, 32.
 Willis, chart, 21, 22, 24, 28, 29, 32, 42,
 57.
 Willis Henry, chart, 32.
 Willis Thomas, 49.
 Wyatt, 71.
 BODY,
 Carnilla, 2.
 Edward, 1.
 John, 2.
 BODDY,
 Robert, 1.
 BRAIG,
 W. C., chart.
 BROWN,
 John, chart.
 BROWNFIELD,
 Mattie, W., 151.
 BUFORD,
 Lizinka, 45.
 BULL,
 Bull Chart, 193.
 Aaron, 194.
 Abigail, 194.
 Amos, 194.
 David, 194.
 Calcb, 194.
 Daniel, 193, 194, 207, 215, 228.
 Isaac, 194.
 Jonathan, 194.
 Joseph, 193, 194, 207.
 Keziah, 193, 194, 207, 215, 217, 221,
 228.
 Mary, 194.
 Ruth, 194.
 Sarah, 194.
 Susanne, 194.
 Thomas, 193, 194.
 BUNN,
 Anna Boddie, 39.
 Bennett, chart.
 Lucy Bennett, 57.
 Peter Hines, 57.
 William Bennett, 57.
 BUNTING,
 Anna Boddie, 61.
 Robert Franklin, chart, 61.
 William Boddie, 61.

- BURET,
 Martha, chart.
 S. P., 136.
- BUSECOT,
 Abigail, 192, 219.
 Mary, 192.
 Peter, 192.
- BUTLER,
 Marie Waltie, 64.
- CANNADY,
 John Andrew, 94.
 Josiah Crudup, 94.
 Lucy Catherine, 94.
 Mary Boddie, 94.
 Nat Hinman, 94.
 Nicholas Boddie, 94.
 William Edward, 94.
- CAGE,
 Rufus K., chart, 35.
- CAER,
 Elias, 115.
 Jonas Johnston, 115.
 Mary Hillard, 115.
- CARSON,
 Louisa McCay, 153.
- CARUTHERS,
 Elizabeth, 138.
 Fanny, 138.
 Kate, 138.
 Malcolm, 138.
- CASSEY,
 Julia I., chart.
- CHALMERS,
 Kate Henderson, 67.
- CHANEY,
 Eugene, R., chart.
- CHART,
 Large Boddie Chart, front.
- CHIDESTER,
 Anna Jewell, 61.
 Charles, H., chart, 60.
 Gladys Jewell, 61.
 Mona Barclay, 61.
- CHRISHOLM,
 Gillington, chart.
- CLARK,
 Louise L., chart.
- CLEVES,
 Jennie, chart.
- COLLMAN,
 Albert Sidney, 155.
 Edward Gallie, chart, 64.
 Fred Hughes, 64, 68.
 Mary Gildersleeve, 64, 68.
 John Boddie, 68.
 Robert Hughes, 68.
 John Goodwin, 155.
 Robert Moorhouse, 68.
 Thomas Algernon, 155.
 Walter Sidney, 156.
- COLES,
 Lucy, 230.
- COLLIER,
 Evelyn Hewett, 77, 81.
 Henry Watkins, 76.
 Mary Williams, 77, 80.
- CONNER,
 Susan Key, 67.
 William Henry, 67, 68.
- CONNERS,
 Chloe Perry, 148.
- COOKE,
 Elizabeth, 195.
- CRAFT,
 Henry, chart, 35.
 Henry Jr., 35.
 Margaret, 35.
- CRUDUP,
 Crudup, chart, 90.
 Andrew, 37, 93.
 Annie Davis, 94.
 Archibald, 93.
 Bethsheba, 93.
 Chloe, chart, 6, 21, 24, 25, 83, 90, 91,
 93, 104.
 William, 93.
 Edward Ashton, 93.
 Elizabeth, 93.
 Ellen Mishew, 94.
 George, 91, 93, 95.
 Henry Boddie, 94.

- James Henry, 95.
 John, 24, 90, 91, 93, 104.
 John Boddie, 94, 95.
 Josiah, chart, 91, 92, 93, 94.
 Laura Lloyd, 95.
 Louisa, 94.
 Lucy Williams, 94.
 Martha Alston, 93.
 Martha Coffield, 95.
 Mary, 91, 95, 95.
 Mary Elizabeth, 95.
 Misbew McNeill, 95.
 Mourning, 24, 93.
 Temperance, 93.
 Thomas Henry, 94, 95.
 William, 93.
- DAWSON,**
 Charity, 100.
 Elizabeth, 19, 20, 22, 100.
 Henry, 99.
 John, chart, 8, 10, 20, 22, 29, 98, 99,
 100.
 Solomon, 20.
- DE LA FONTAINE,**
 John, 230.
- DE LOACH,**
 Annie Lee, 62.
 Fannie E., 46, 62.
- DICKSON,**
 Ann, 103.
 James William, 103.
 Lewis, 103.
 Mary, 103.
 William, 103.
- DILLAED,**
 Mary H., 67.
 Mason J., 67.
 Susan, 67.
- DIXON,**
 Dixon chart, 104.
 Henry, 105.
 Martha, 105.
 Mourning, 90, 104, 105.
 Nicholas, 105.
 Patience, 105.
 Penelope, 105.
- Thomas, 104, 105.
 William, 195.
- DONFUSON,**
 Emma, chart.
- DOT GLAS,**
 Alfred, chart.
 Evelyn, chart.
- DRAKE,**
 Drake chart, 107.
 Britten, 108.
 Carolina, 182.
 Caroline, E., 184, 193.
 Edmond, 108.
 Elizabeth, 108.
 Frances Maria, 182.
 Francis, 108.
 Jesse Wallace, 183.
 John, chart.
 John Hodges, 182, 183.
 John Richard, 183.
 Margaret, 107, 108.
 Martha, 108.
 Martha Ann Louise, 182.
 Martha Joanna, 182.
 Matthew, 108.
 Nathaniel, 108.
 Nicholas Calvin, 183.
 Nicholas John, 182.
 Richard, 15, 107, 108.
 Robert William, 183.
 Susan Frances, 183.
 Tristram, 108.
 Thomas, 15.
 William, 108.
 William Franklin, 183.
- DUNLAP,**
 John S., 78.
- EDMUNDS,**
 Elizabeth, 165.
- ELLIOTT,**
 Maria P., chart.
- ELLISTON,**
 Elijah Boddie, 45.
 Josephine, 45, 60.
 Lizinka, 45.

- Louise, 45, 60.
 William Robert, chart, 45.
- EVANS,
 Elizabeth, 45.
- FARRELL,
 Herbert, 60.
 Josephine E., 60.
 Lizinka E., 60.
 Louis Elliston, 60.
 Norman, 60.
- FONTAINE,
 James, 230.
 Mary Anne, 230.
 Peter, 230.
- FORBES,
 Louisa (Clark), chart.
- FORD,
 Ford Chart, 195.
 Abigail, 196.
 Hepzibah, 195, 196, 205.
 Joanna, 196.
 Mary, 196.
 Thomas, 195, 196.
- FOWLKES,
 Henry W., 152.
 Samuel, H., 152.
 Samuel Perry, 152.
 Walter, 152.
- FRANCIS,
 Cornelia, 56, 65.
 John Mourning, 57.
 Willie Boddie, 57.
- FURGERSON,
 Edna, chart.
- GEE,
 Charles James, 188.
 Elizabeth Pettaway, 188.
 Mary Louisa, 188.
 Sterling Harwell, 188.
- GATLING,
 Barthotomew Moore, 54, 65.
 George Boddie, 54.
 Mary, 54.
 John, 53, 54.
- Robert, 54.
 Robert Riddick, 54.
- GAYLARD,
 Alice, 221.
- GILDERSLEEVE,
 Mary E., chart.
- GRAY,
 Mary Ora, 78.
- GREENE,
 Greene Chart, 110.
 David, 112.
 Elisha, 112.
 Elizabeth, 110, 112, 160, 191.
 Jabez, 112.
 James, 110, 111, 112, 191.
 Jone, 111.
 John, 110, 111, 112.
 Mary, 111, 112.
 Peter, 111, 112.
 Richard, 110, 111.
 Sarah, 112.
 Susanne, 112.
 Thomas, 111, 112.
- GRIFFIN,
 William, I., chart.
- HARRIS,
 Benjamin R., 41.
 Jane Yoncey, 38.
 Martha Olivia (see Lawrence).
 Mattie W., 151.
 William Ray, 151.
- HENDRICK,
 C. W., 148.
- HEPINSTALL,
 John, chart.
- HERBERT,
 Wm. H., chart.
- HERRING,
 Ree, 148.
 William F., 148.
- HILL,
 Susanna P., chart.
- HILLARD,
 Alice Lithgow, 117.
 Anne, 113, 114.

- Bennett, 114.
 Betty, 114.
 Betty Kearney, 115.
 Byron Henning, 110, 117.
 Carew, 114.
 Carey, 116.
 Edward Hobbs, 117.
 Elias, 113.
 Elijah, 114.
 Eliza, 116.
 Elizabeth, chart, 23, 113, 114, 115.
 Ella I., 115.
 Ellen Alberta Tunstall, 115.
 Fanny Speede, 117.
 George, 116.
 Henry, 114.
 Isaac, 113, 114, 115, 117.
 James, chart, 25, 113, 114.
 James Byron, 117.
 James Crawford, 114, 115.
 James Henning, 116.
 John, 23, 72, 113, 114, 115.
 John James Byron, 115, 116.
 Jonas, 116.
 Kearney Barker, 115.
 Laura Vaughn, 115.
 Leah, 114.
 Lewis, 113.
 Lucy Emily, 115.
 Mary Roberta, 115.
 Mildred Maupin, 116.
 Mourning Boddie, 115.
 Nancy, 114.
 Patsy, 114.
 Polly, 114.
 Robert, 113, 115.
 Robert Carter, 114.
 Samuel R., 115.
 Temperance, 114.
 Temperance Leah, 115.
 Waller, 116.
 William, 113.
- HINTON,**
 Albert Perry, 150, 155.
 Algernon Sidney, 150, 154.
 Anne, 150.
- Charles L., 150.
 David, 150.
 Harwood Pope, 155.
 Octavia, 150, 155.
 Temperance Margaret, 155, 156.
 Warren Garrett, 155.
 William Claiborne, 154.
 William Rosser, 149.
- HOWZE,**
 Augusta Clayton, 156.
 Charles Perry, 156.
 John, 156.
 Lawrence Pettaway, 156.
- HUNT,**
 Lucy, (Smoker) chart.
- HUTCHISON,**
 Agnes, 119.
 David, 119.
 Eliza, 120.
 Gilbert, 119.
 James, 119, 120.
 Jane, 120.
 Joseph, 119.
 Michael, 119.
 Robert, 119.
 Samuel, 119, 120.
- ISON,**
 Milton, chart.
- JEMISON,**
 Elbert S., 185.
 John Snow, 185.
 Robert, 184.
 Robert Sorsby, 185.
 Sorsby, 185.
- JENKINS,**
 Hannah, 191.
 Mary Long, (see Lawrence).
- JEWELL,**
 Anna, chart.
- JONES,**
 Albert Hampden, chart, 48.
 Edward Buford, 45.
 Annie B., 37.
 Ben H. Jones, 37.

- Eleanor Buford, 45.
 Frederick Fearn, 48.
 Hill, chart.
 Martha, chart.
 Mildred, 45.
 Percy Rivers, 48.
 Susan Hill, 48, 63.
 Vincent Scott, 45.
- Judd,**
 Judd Chart, 297.
 Benjamin, 197, 198.
 Elizabeth, 198.
 Esther, 198.
 Hannah, 198.
 John, 198.
 Jonathan, 198.
 Mary, 197, 198, 225.
 Mary P., 48.
 Nathaniel, 198.
 Philip, 198.
 Ruth, 198.
 Samuel, 198.
 Sarah, 198.
 Thomas, 197, 198.
 William, 198.
- Kellogg,**
 Kellogg Chart, 121.
 Abraham, 121, 122, 123, 195, 197, 202,
 205, 209, 212, 225.
 Ann, 123.
 Ashbel, 123.
 Benjamin, 122.
 Chauncey Seymour, 124.
 Daniel, 122.
 Edward, 122.
 Elias, 123.
 Elizabeth, 122, 123.
 Esther, 123.
 Frederick Webster, 123.
 George, 124.
 Horace Dryden, 124.
 Huldah, 123.
 Isaac, 121, 122, 123, 197, 212, 225.
 Jacob, 122.
 Joanna, 122.
 John, 122.
 Joseph, 121, 122, 123.
 Laura, 110, 121, 124, 160, 191, 193,
 195, 197, 202, 205, 207, 209, 212,
 215, 217, 219, 221, 223, 225, 228.
 Lucy, 124.
 Margaret, 122, 123.
 Mary, 123.
 Martin, 121, 122, 123, 193, 195, 197,
 202, 205, 207, 209, 212, 215, 221,
 225, 228.
 Merron, 124.
 Noah, 123.
 Olive, 124.
 Phineas, 123.
 Moses, 123.
 Nathaniel, 122.
 Ralph, 124.
 Ralph P., 124.
 Samuel, 121, 122, 123, 212.
 Sarah, 122, 123.
 Solomon, 123.
 Theodosia, 123.
 Truman, 123.
- Key,**
 Elizabeth Blow, 48, 63.
 Mary Hill, 48, 62.
 William Henry, chart, 43.
- King,**
 D. L., chart 38.
- Kittrell,**
 G. W., 94.
 J. C., 94.
- Kuykendall,**
 Maggie M., chart, 52.
- Lanier,**
 Clarisa, chart.
- Lawrence,**
 Martha Willie, 41.
 Ricks, chart.
 Sabrina Boddie, 57.
- Leach,**
 Ellen D., 54.
 John P., 54.
 Katherine H., 54.

- Lucy J., 54.
 Mabel, 54.
 Sally Moore, 54.
- LEE,
 Joseph A. L., chart.
- LEWIS,
 Abigail, 199.
 Alice Maria, 201.
 Attaway, 201.
 Catherine, 201.
 Daniel, 199.
 Ebenezer, 199.
 Ezeziel, 199.
 Eliza, 201.
 Elizabeth, 199.
 Feilding, 200.
 Felix, 199.
 George Washington, 200, 201.
 Hannah, 199.
 Henry Bankhead, 201.
 Henry Howell, 201.
 James, 199.
 Jane Vivian, 201.
 John, 199, 200.
 John Bankhead, 201.
 Joseph, 199.
 Louisa, 201.
 Lucy Pratt, 201.
 Mary, 197, 199, 201.
 Nathaniel, 199.
 Philip, 199.
 Robert, 200.
 Robert Byrd, 201.
 Samuel, 199, 201.
 Sarah, 199.
 Thomas Miller, 201.
 William, 199.
- LITTLEJOHN,
 Annie Lee DeLoach, 62.
- LLOYD,
 Elizabeth Mason, 46.
 Henry Demarest, 46.
- LONG,
 Joseph Miller, 201.
 Lucy Lewis, 201.
 Mary Olivia (see Lawrence).
- LOOMIS,
 Loomis Chart, 202.
 Aaron, 204.
 Abigail, 203.
 David, 202, 203, 204.
 Ebenezer, 204.
 Eliakim, 204.
 Elizabeth, 195, 202, 203, 204, 205, 209.
 Hannah, 204.
 Hepzibah, 204.
 Hezekiah, 203.
 Jonathan, 203.
 Joseph, 202, 203.
 Josiah, 203.
 Mary, 203, 204.
 Moses, 203.
 Nathaniel, 202, 203.
 Rebecca, 204.
 Richard, 204.
 Samuel, 203.
 Sarah, 203.
 Thomas, 203.
 Windwell, 203.
- LORR,
 Abraham, 125, 126, 127.
 Anna, 126.
 Auriante, 126.
 David Baker, 127.
 Catrina, 126.
 Charity, 126.
 Ebgert Phelps, 128.
 Elisha, chart.
 Englebert, 126.
 George Whitefield, 128.
 Gertie, 126.
 Hendricks, 126.
 Hilltie, 127.
 Isaac, 126.
 Jacob, 126.
 Jacob Hardenberg, 127.
 Jerrie, 127.
 Johannus, 126.
 John Van Har., 127.
 Judith Reynolds, chart, 6, 56, 83, 110,
 121, 125, 128, 160, 191, 193, 197, 202,
 205, 207, 209, 212, 215, 217, 219,

- 221, 223, 225, 228.
 Margaret, 127.
 Margaret Elizabeth, 127.
 Marie, 126, 127.
 Mary, 127.
 May Adams, 128.
 Peter, 125, 126.
 Rem, 125, 126.
 Rev. chart.
 Sara, 127.
 Sarah, 127.
 Uriah, 110, 121, 125, 127, 128, 160,
 191, 193, 197, 202, 203, 207, 209,
 212, 215, 219, 221, 223, 225, 228.
 William Abraham, 128.
- LOVE,
 Addison Clement, chart 50, 51
 Crawford La Fayette, 52.
 George Boddie, 50.
 Laura L., 51.
 Thomas Boddie, 50.
- LOVELADY,
 Elwena Monroe, 55.
 Lula Hunter, 55.
 Lula Yancey, 55.
- LYMAN,
 Lyman Chart, 205.
 Anne, 206.
 Eliza, 206.
 Hannah, 206.
 Hephzibah, 206.
 Joanna, 206.
 John, 206.
 Lydia (Marsh) 202.
 Phillis, 206.
 Richard, 195, 205, 206.
 Robert, 206.
 Sarah, 195, 205, 206, 209.
 Thomas, 206.
 William, 206.
- MC CALL,
 Emma, 66.
 Frank Anderson, 131.
 James Thomas, 131.
 John, 129.
 John Trimble, 130.
 Thomas, 130.
 William Marshall, 130, 131.
- MC CAY,
 Annye Thornton, 153.
 Leroy Wiley, 153.
 Helen, 153.
 Louisa Perry, 153.
 Robert Thornton, 152.
- MC CORMICK,
 James Hilman Cleveland, 59.
 John Thomas, 59.
 Thomas Jefferson, 59.
 William Allen, 59.
- MC NEILL,
 Mc Neill Chart, 131.
 Alexander, 131, 132, 136, 137.
 Angus, 131, 132, 135, 136.
 Archibald, 131, 133, 136.
 Benjamin Franklin, 137.
 Catherine, 131, 135, 136.
 Cherrill, 138.
 Daniel, 131, 138.
 Donald, 131, 133, 135, 136.
 Dorothy, 131, 138.
 Elizabeth Rivers, 132, 137, 138.
 Eliza, 131, 136, 137.
 Ellen Mishew, 137.
 Emily R., 138.
 Flora, 137.
 Forbes, 131.
 Harry, 137.
 Hector, 131, 132, 133, 136.
 Henrietta, 131, 136.
 Henry, 131, 133, 135, 136.
 John, 131, 132, 134, 136, 137.
 John Oig, 131, 132.
 John Pryor, 132, 136, 137.
 Malcolm, 131, 132, 136, 138, 165.
 Malcolm R., 138.
 Margaret, 131, 136.
 Martha Rivers, 6, 38, 83, 90, 104, 107,
 131, 136, 137, 165, 181.
 Neill, 131, 132, 133.
 Peggy, 131, 136.
 Pryor, 131, 132, 136.

- Rivers, 137, 138.
 Thomas Henry, 131, 137.
 William A., 138.
- Mc WILLIE.**
 Adam, 139.
 Sarah, 139.
 William, 139, 140.
- MANN,**
 Joseph N., chart.
- MANNING,**
 Manning Chart, 207.
 Abigail, 208.
 Hannah, 208.
 John, 208.
 Mary, 208.
 Samuel, 208.
 Sarah, 193, 207, 208.
 William, 207, 208.
- MARSH,**
 Marsh Chart, 209.
 Daniel, 210.
 Ebenezer, 211.
 Elizabeth, 210, 211.
 Eunice, 211.
 Grace, 210.
 Hannah, 210, 211.
 Hepzibah, 211.
 Isaac, 210.
 Job, 211.
 John, 195, 205, 209, 210, 211.
 Jonathan, 195, 202, 205, 209, 210, 211.
 Joseph, 210, 211.
 Lois, 211.
 Lydia, 210, 211.
 Moses, 211.
 Nathaniel, 210.
 Samuel, 210.
 Sarah, 121, 195, 197, 202, 205, 209, 210,
 211, 212, 225.
 Susannah, 211.
- MARTIN,**
 Ellen Rebecca, 46.
 R. C., 46.
- MASON,**
 Alfred Douglas, 46.
 Carrington, chart, 45.
 DeWitt King, 38.
 Elizabeth Mc Ewen, 46.
 Elliston, 45.
 Lunsford V., 45.
 Madie, 46.
 William Henry, 38.
- MERRILL,**
 Merrill Chart, 212.
 Abel, 213.
 Abraham, 213.
 Daniel, 213.
 Isaac, 213.
 Jacob, 213.
 John, 213.
 Dea. John, 212, 213.
 Nathaniel, 212, 213.
 Sarah, 212.
 Susanna, 213.
 W. H., chart.
 Wilterton, 213.
- MERRY,**
 Frances Boddie, chart 39.
 Mory, 39.
 Wm. T., chart, 39.
- MILDMAY,**
 Mildmay Chart, XIII.
 Elizabeth, XIII.
 Henry, xiv.
 Herbert, xiv.
 Hugo, xiv.
 Humphrey, xiv.
 John, xiv.
 Mary, xiv.
 Olive, xiv.
 Randuffe, xiv.
 Robert, xiv.
 Rogers, xiv.
 Thomas, xiv.
 Thomasine, xiv.
 Walter, xiv.
- MONEY,**
 Hernando Des., chart, 36.
 George P., 36.
 Claudia, 36.
 Lillie, 36.

- Mable, 36.
 Martha J., chart.
- MOORE,
 Albertine Crudup, 54.
 Anna Maria, 37.
 Bartholomew Fiques, chart, 37, 54.
 Ben Malton, 37.
 Elizabeth, 202, 214.
 Ellen Douglas, 37, 54.
 George Boddie, 37.
 James, 37, 38.
 J. P., chart.
 John, 214.
 Lucy Catherine, 37, 54.
 Mary Louisa, 37.
 Mindwell, 214.
 Sarah Louisa, 37, 53.
 Van Boddie, 37, 54.
 William Crudup, 54.
- MOSFLEY,
 W. A., chart
- MOYLE,
 S. T., chart.
- MYGATT,
 Dorothy, 216.
 Jacob, 215, 216, 228.
 Joseph, 215, 216, 228.
 Mary, 193, 207, 215, 216, 228.
 Sarah, 216.
 Susanna, 216.
 Thomas, 216.
 Zebulon, 216.
- OSBORNE,
 Sarah, 205.
- PAGE,
 Laura Lucy, 110, 121, 160, 164, 191,
 193, 197, 202, 205, 207, 209, 212, 215,
 217, 219, 221, 223, 225, 228.
- PARKER,
 Anna M., 37.
 B. Moore, 37.
- PARRISE,
 James, chart.
- PATTERSON,
 Mary Boddie, 59.
 William C., chart, 59.
- PERRY,
 Adelle Monroe, 147.
 Albert Jones, 154.
 Algernon Sidney, 146, 148.
 Ann, 145, 149, 150, 152.
 Anne, 146.
 Anne Pauline, 154.
 Bennett, 148.
 Bennett Boddie, chart, 29, 146.
 Bennett Hester, 150.
 Bettie Joshua, 150.
 Burt Arrington, 156.
 Burwell, 144, 146.
 Caroline M., chart, 38, 149.
 Celestia Hillard, 147.
 Charles Jones, 154.
 Chloe, 146.
 Edward Alston, 153.
 Edward Crudup, 147.
 Elijah Boddie, 148, 149, 150, 153, 156.
 Elizabeth, 146.
 Elizabeth Boddie, 147, 149.
 Ella H., 148.
 Emma Lowndes, 147.
 Eudora Caroline, 147, 151.
 Eugene Osceola, 147.
 Fannie McKerral, 153.
 Fanny Watkins, 154, 156.
 Francis, 144.
 Genevieve, 148.
 George, 146.
 Georgia Taylor, chart, 42, 151.
 Green, 149.
 Harwood Earl, 147.
 Harwood Pope, 145, 147.
 Henry, 146, 148, 149.
 Henry Williams, 154.
 Isabelle Hester, 150.
 James, 146.
 Jeremiah, chart, 23, 144, 145, 146, 148.
 John, chart, 23, 144, 145, 146.
 Joshua, chart, 23, 144, 145, 148, 150.
 Leah Hillard, 150.

- Louise, 150.
 Louise Battle, 147.
 Louise Hill, 145, 147.
 Lucy, 148, 151.
 Lucy Boddie, 153.
 Lucy Tunstall, 149, 156.
 Marca, 148.
 Marion, 149.
 Mark Pettaway, 149, 153.
 Martha, 146.
 Mary, 146, 149.
 Mary Boddie, 149, 151.
 Mary Jones, 154.
 Mary Menincan, 150.
 Mary Ramsey, 147, 151.
 Mourning, 146.
 Nathan Boddie, 146.
 Nathaniel, 144.
 Nellie, 148.
 Oliver, 148, 150.
 Pattie, 154.
 Pattie Burgess, 153.
 Redding, 146, 148, 150.
 Redding Francis, 150.
 Sallie Burgess, 153.
 Samuel, 38, 149, 150, 153, 154.
 Sidney, 148.
 Solomon Williams, 149.
 Solomon Ruffin, 144, 145.
 Stella, 148.
 Stella Ada, 147.
 Temperance, 74, 146, 148, 149.
 Thomas, 148.
 Tunstall Barker, 154.
 Wiley, 148.
 William, 144, 149.
 William Willie, 147.
- PERSON,
 Mary E., chart.
 Wiley, chart.
- PETERS,
 Ann Elizabeth, 46.
 Ellen Buxton, 47.
 Evelyn McNeal, 62.
 George Boddie, 35, 47, 61, 62.
 James, chart.
- James Arthur, 62.
 John Buxton, 47.
 Kate C., 47.
 Medora W., 47.
 Paralee Rebecca, 47.
 Robert Lee, 47.
 Susannah Hill, 35, 46.
 Thomas Hill, 35.
 Thomas McNeill, 47.
- PHILLIPS,
 Ethelred, 80.
- POE,
 Annye McCay, 153.
 Edgar Allen, 153.
- PRICE,
 Susan J., 63.
- PRINCE,
 Elizabeth M., chart.
 Emmie Boddie, 59.
 John H., chart.
- RASHLEIGH,
 Mercy, 217.
- READ,
 Edmund, 157.
 John Thomas, 157.
 Samuel, 157.
 William, 157.
- REYNOLDS,
 Amanda O., 164.
 Amos, 110, 121, 160, 163, 191, 193,
 195, 197, 202, 205, 207, 209, 212,
 215, 217, 219, 221, 223, 225, 228.
 Benjamin, 163.
 Charles, 164.
 Charles Morris, 164.
 Chauncey, 164.
 Daniel, 110, 160, 162, 163, 191, 219,
 223.
 Esther, 164.
 Francis, 110, 160, 161, 191.
 George, 110, 121, 160, 163, 164, 191,
 193, 195, 197, 202, 205, 207, 209,
 212, 215, 217, 219, 221, 223, 225,
 228.
 Horace Dryden, 164.

- James, 110, 160, 162, 191.
 John, 110, 160, 162, 191, 219, 223.
 John Milton, 163.
 Julia, A. 164.
 Lucycette, 163.
 Mary C., 110, 121, 125, 160, 191, 193,
 195, 197, 202, 205, 207, 209, 212, 215,
 217, 219, 221, 223, 225, 228.
 Mary K., 164.
 Merick, 164.
 Peter, 160, 161, 162.
 Sarah Ann, 164.
 Waite, 160, 164, 191, 219, 223.
 William, 160, 161.
- RICKS,
 Francis, chart.
- RIVERS,
 Rivers Chart, 165.
 Edmund, 165.
 Elizabeth Edmunds, 166.
 Hannah, 165.
 John, 165.
 John F., 166.
 Margaret, 166.
 Martha, 38, 165.
 Nancy, 165.
 Robert, 165.
 Robert Jones, 166.
 Thomas, 165, 166.
- ROGERS,
 Ellen, 94.
 William E., 76.
- RUCKER,
 Alexander C., 173.
 Benjamin, 170.
 Edmund, 43, 172.
 Edmund P., 174.
 Edmund Winchester, 173.
 Ephraim, 169.
 James, 169, 171, 172.
 James Doorman, 174.
 John, 169.
 Josephine, chart, 43, 172.
 Oliver Hazaid, 174.
 Peter, 169.
 Robert Bedford, 172, 173, 174.
- Thomas, 169, 171.
 William, 169.
 William Harrison, 173, 174.
- RUDDIMAN,
 Louisa Elliston, 60.
- RUMPH,
 Coralie, 50, 64.
 Florence, 50, 64.
 George Boddie, 50.
 John Benjamin, chart, 50.
 Thomas Louis, 50.
- SANDERS,
 John, chart.
 Tranquilla, chart.
- SANFORD,
 Thomas Drake, 184.
 Walter Robert, 184.
 William Hodges, 184.
 William J., 184.
- SAUNDERS,
 Caldwell C., 151, 154.
 Caldwell J., 153.
 Ella, 151.
 Eugene Caldwell, 154.
 Harwood Perry, 151, 153.
 James Jefferson, 151.
 Mary J., 151.
 Ruby, 153.
 Woodlaw P., 153.
- SCOTT,
 Helen St. Clair, chart.
 Mary Laura, 77.
 Minnie, 77, 81.
 Theophilus Hunter, 77.
- SEBASTIAN,
 Geo. C., chart.
- SEYMOUR,
 Seymour chart, 217.
 Daniel, 218.
 Elizabeth, 218.
 John, 217, 218, 221.
 Jonathan, 218.
 Lucy, 121, 193, 195, 197, 202, 205, 207,
 209, 212, 215, 217, 225, 228.
 Margaret, 218.

- Moses, 218.
 Nathaniel, 218.
 Richard, 217, 218.
 Susanna, 218.
 Thomas, 218.
 Zachariah, 218.
 Zachary, 218.
 Zebulon, 193, 207, 215, 217, 218, 221, 228.
- SHERROD,**
 Lela L., chart.
 Minnie, chart.
- SLEDGE,**
 Sallie, chart.
- SMITH,**
 Abey, chart.
 Lucy, chart.
 Mary Thomas, chart.
 Sarah, chart.
- SMOKER,**
 Cornelia K., chart.
 George, Kimball, 64.
- SORSEBY,**
 Alexander, 182.
 Battle Augustus, 183.
 Eugenia Rebecca, 184.
 Nicholas Turner, 183.
 Samuel William, 183.
- SPIVEY,**
 David W., chart.
- STANFORD,**
 Homer Reid, 46.
- STANSILL,**
 Claudia Marcie, 65.
 Clyde Allen, chart. 65.
 Thomas Boddie, 65.
- STEWART,**
 Bessie Key, 68.
- STONE,**
 Stone Chart, 219.
 Abigail, 219.
 Alice, 219.
 Anne, 219, 223.
 Catherine, 219.
 George, 219.
 Hugh, 219, 220.
 John, 219.
 Mary, 219.
 Peter, 219.
 Sarah, 219.
- STOVER,**
 Elizabeth Tirzah, 140, 142.
 Henrietta Mc Willie, 140, 142.
- STRICKLAND,**
 M. W., chart.
- SWAIN,**
 Weakly Watt, chart.
- TAYLOR,**
 Eugenia B., chart.
 Elizabeth, chart.
- TERRELL,**
 Joseph C., 46.
 Mary Peters, 46.
- THOMAS,**
 Elizabeth, chart.
- TOOLE,**
 Jane, chart.
 Gary, chart.
- TREAT,**
 Treat Chart 221.
 Alice, 222.
 Elizabeth, 222.
 Honour, 222.
 James, 222.
 Joanna, 222.
 Katherine, 222.
 Richard, 221, 222.
 Robert, 221.
 Sarah, 222.
 Susanna, 221, 222, 225.
- TROTT,**
 Honour, 221.
- TUNSTALL,**
 Elizabeth, 72.
 George, 72.
 Lucy, 72.
 Peyton Randolph, 72, 183.
 Virginia Carolina, 183, 184.
 William, 72.

- TORLEY,**
 Thomas Battle, 79, 82.
 Thomas Jefferson, 82.
- UTTER,**
 Utter Chart, 223.
 Alice, 224.
 Anne, 110, 191, 219, 223, 224.
 Jabez, 224.
 Millicent, 224.
 Nicholas, 223, 224.
 Ruth, 224.
 Sarah, 224.
 Thomas, 224.
 William 219, 223, 224.
 Zebulon, 224.
- VICK,**
 Leah, chart.
- WALLACE,**
 Mary Howson, 230.
- WARFIELD,**
 Chloe, 48.
 Francis, 69.
 Julia Boddie, 69.
 Norma B. 69.
 Seth Washington, chart, 48, 65, 69.
- WATSON,**
 John, 224.
 Mary 217, 224.
 Sarah, 212, 224.
- WATT,**
 Amy, 180.
 Charlotte, 180.
 David, 180.
 Elizabeth, 180.
 Esther, 180.
 Fannie, 180.
 John, 180.
 Martha, 180.
 May, 180.
 Susan, 180.
- WEBB,**
 Henrietta, chart.
- WEBSTER,**
 Webster, chart, 225.
 Anne, 209, 226.
 Benjamin, 227.
 Elizabeth, 217, 221, 226, 227.
 Jonathan, 227.
 John, 225, 226, 227.
 Joseph, 197, 225, 227.
 Mary, 121, 197, 212, 225, 226, 227.
 Mathew, 226.
 Robert, 221, 225, 226, 227.
 Samuel, 227.
 Sarah, 215, 227, 228.
 Susannah, 227.
 Thomas, 226.
 William, 226, 227.
- WHITE,**
 Mary, 202.
- WHITHEAD,**
 Arthur, chart.
 Elizabeth, chart.
 Nathan, chart.
- WHITING,**
 John, 229.
 Joseph, 229.
 Mary, 229.
 Sarah, 215, 228, 229.
 Samuel, 229.
 William, 228, 229.
- WILEY,**
 Thomas H., 147.
 Susan Louise, 147, 152.
- WILLIAMS,**
 Elisha, 20.
 Elizabeth, 182, 187.
 Frances B., chart.
 Frances, 182.
 Harriet R., 187.
 Henry G., 72.
 Henry Guston, 187.
 Jacob, 33, 107, 181.
 James 181.
 Jerry, 181.
 John, 31, 107, 181, 185.
 John Buxton, 187.
 Lucy, chart, 6, 25, 31, 36, 83, 90, 104,
 107, 181, 182.

- Lucy Barker, 187.
 Margaret, 181.
 Mariana Caroline, 187.
 Martha, 181, 182.
 Martha Louisa, 187.
 Mary, 181, 187.
 Mary Ann, 33, 74, 182.
 Mary Temperance, 188.
 Mary Tempie, 187.
 Matthew, 181.
 Nicholas, 182, 185.
 Rebecca, 182.
 Sallie, 182, 185.
 Samuel, 187.
 Samuel Tunstall, 187.
 Solomon, chart, 21, 187.
 Temperance, 22.
 Tempie Boddie, 72, 187.
 William, 187.
 William Tunstall, 187.
- WILTERTON,**
 Susanna, 212.
- WINCHESTER,**
 George, 189, 190.
 James, 189, 190.
 Marcus Brutus, 190.
 Napoleon, 190.
 William, 189.
- WINSTON,**
 Anthony, 231.
 Arthur Wallace, 231.
 Caroline Louisa, 231.
 Dorothea, 231.
 Elizabeth Boddie, 55, 132.
 Elizabeth McNeill, 132, 231.
 Isaac, 230, 231.
 James Brown, 231.
 Lucien Dade, chart, 55, 201, 230, 231.
 Lucy, 231.
 Lucy Robb, 201.
 Malcolm Boddie, 55, 132.
 Martha, 231.
- Martha McNeill, 55, 132.
 Martha Virginia, 231.
 Mary Ann, 231.
 Mary Wallace, 55, 132, 231.
 Peter, 231.
 Sarah, 231.
 Thomas Wallace, 231.
 Walter, 231.
 Walter Coles, 231.
 William, 231.
 William Alexander, 230, 231.
 William Henry, 231.
- WRIGHT,**
 Edward Pope, 152.
 Eugene Earl, 152.
 Robert Ross, 151.
 William Alpheus, 152.
- WYATT,**
 Henry, chart.
- YOUNG,**
 Benjamin Franklin, 46.
 Charles Franklin, 46.
 Ellen Rebecca, 46.
 Fannie E., 46, 62.
 James William, 46.
 Mary Peters, 46.
 Phillip, 46.
- YANCEY,**
 George Boddie, 38.
 Jane, 38.
 John G., chart, 38.
 John Green, 38.
 Lewis, 38.
 Lucy Clay, 38, 54.
 Mary Graves, 38.
- YANDELL,**
 Lunsford P., 45, 60.
 Elsie, 60.
 Enid, 60.
 Maude, 60.